

The inverse Willmore flow

Martin Mayer
diploma thesis

Mathematisches Institut der Universität Tübingen
Prof. Dr. Reiner Schätzle
2009

Contents

1	Introduction	3
2	Basics	5
3	The corresponding flow	6
4	Evolution of the curvature	7
5	Energy type inequalities	11
6	Estimates on the right hand side	22
7	Estimates by smallness assumption, $m=0$	24
8	Estimates by smallness assumption, $m=1$	29
9	Estimates by smallness assumption, $m=2$	40
10	Further estimates	54
11	Interpolation inequalities	67
12	The main results	74
13	Appendix	84

Abstract

Instead of investigating the Willmore flow for two-dimensional, closed immersed surfaces directly we turn to its inversion. We give a lower bound on the lifespan of this inverse Willmore flow, depending on the concentration of curvature in space and the extension of the initial surface, as well as a characterization of its breakdown, which might occur in finite time.

1 Introduction

The Willmore functional of a closed, immersed and smooth surface $f_0 : \Sigma \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^n$ with induced area measure $d\mu = d\mu_{\Sigma, f_0}$ is given by

$$W(f_0) := \frac{1}{4} \int_{\Sigma} |H_{f_0}|^2 d\mu,$$

where $H_{f_0} = g^{i,j} A_{i,j}$ denotes the mean curvature. Then the Willmore flow is the L^2 -gradient flow of the Willmore functional, i.e. a solution

$$\begin{aligned} f : \Sigma \times [0, T) &\rightarrow \mathbb{R}^n \quad \text{with} \quad f(\cdot, 0) = f_0 \quad \text{of} \\ \partial_t f &= -\text{grad}_{L^2} W(f) = -\frac{1}{2}(\Delta H + Q(A^0)H) \end{aligned}$$

for some $T \in (0, \infty]$ and an arbitrary smooth initial surface f_0 , see below. If additionally $f : \Sigma \times [0, T) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^n \setminus \{\mathbf{0}\}$, we may consider the inverse flow

$$I_{\sharp} f := \frac{f}{\|f\|^2}.$$

Due to the fact, that the Willmore functional for surfaces is invariant under inversion,

$$W(f) = W(I_{\sharp} f),$$

cf. proposition 13.6, the inverse flow satisfies

$$\partial_t f = -\frac{\|f\|^8}{2}(\Delta H + Q(A^0)H).$$

This suggests to apply the techniques used by E. Kuwert and R. Schätzle [1], which we strongly recommend to read beforehand, since therein all the basic ideas and methods are performed with less calculations.

As our main result we give a lower bound on its lifespan, which depends on the concentration of curvature and the extension of the initial surface.

Theorem 1.1. For $0 < R, \alpha < \infty$ and $n \in \mathbb{N}$ there exist

$$\delta = \delta(n), \quad k = k(n), \quad c = c(n, R, \alpha) > 0$$

such that, if $f_0 : \Sigma \longrightarrow \mathbb{R}^n \setminus \{\mathbf{0}\}$ is a closed immersed surface satisfying

$$\begin{aligned} \sup_{x \in \mathbb{R}^n} \int_{B_\rho(x)} |A|^2 d\mu &\leq \delta, \\ \sup_{x \in \mathbb{R}^n} \rho^4 \int_{B_\rho(x)} |\nabla^2 A|^2 d\mu &\leq \alpha, \\ \rho^{-1} \|f_0\|_{L_\mu^\infty(\Sigma)} &\leq R \end{aligned}$$

for some $\rho > 0$, there exists an inverse Willmore flow

$$f : \Sigma \times [0, T) \longrightarrow \mathbb{R}^n \setminus \{\mathbf{0}\}, \quad f(\cdot, 0) = f_0$$

with $T > \rho^{-4}c$. Moreover we have the estimates

$$\sup_{0 \leq t \leq \rho^{-4}c} \rho^{-1} \|f\|_{L_\mu^\infty(\Sigma)} \leq 2R \quad \text{and} \quad \sup_{0 \leq t \leq \rho^{-4}c, x \in \mathbb{R}^n} \int_{B_\rho(x)} |A|^2 d\mu \leq k\delta.$$

Theorem 1.2. For $n \in \mathbb{N}$ there exist

$$\delta = \delta(n), \quad k = k(n), \quad c = c(n) > 0$$

such that, if $f : \Sigma \longrightarrow \mathbb{R}^n \setminus \{\mathbf{0}\}$ is a closed immersed surface,

$$T_{f_0, 0} > 0$$

maximal with respect to the existence of an inverse Willmore flow

$$f : \Sigma \times [0, T) \longrightarrow \mathbb{R}^n \setminus \{\mathbf{0}\}, \quad f(\cdot, 0) = f_0$$

and

$$\sup_{x \in \mathbb{R}^n} \int_{B_\rho(x)} |A|^2 d\mu|_{t=0} \leq \delta \quad \text{as well as} \quad \sup_{0 \leq t < \min\{T_{f_0, 0}, c \frac{\rho^{-4}}{R^8 + R^4}\}} \rho^{-1} \|f\|_{L_\mu^\infty(\Sigma)} \leq R$$

for some $R, \rho > 0$, we have $T_{f_0, 0} > c \frac{\rho^{-4}}{R^8 + R^4}$ and in addition

$$\sup_{0 \leq t \leq \frac{\rho^{-4}}{R^8 + R^4}, x \in \mathbb{R}^n} \int_{B_\rho(x)} |A|^2 d\mu \leq k\delta.$$

Therefore, if an inverse Willmore flow breaks down in finite time $T < \infty$, then it diverges or a quantum δ of the curvature concentrates in space, i.e.

$$r(\tau) := \sup\{\rho > 0 \mid \sup_{x \in \mathbb{R}^n} \int_{B_\rho(x)} |A|^2 d\mu|_{t=\tau} \leq \delta\} \longrightarrow 0 \quad \text{as} \quad \tau \nearrow T.$$

2 Basics

Consider a smooth variation with normal velocity, i.e.

$$f : \Sigma \times [0, T) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^n \text{ and } V = V^\perp = \partial_t f.$$

Let X, Y be tangential vectorfields on Σ independent of t and Φ a normal valued l -form along f . We collect some formulae.

$$(\nabla_X A)(Y, Z) = (\nabla_Y A)(X, Z), \quad \nabla H = -\nabla^* A = -2\nabla^* A^0 \quad (2.1)$$

$$K = \frac{1}{2}(|H|^2 - |A|^2) = \frac{1}{4}|H|^2 - \frac{1}{2}|A^0|^2 \quad (2.2)$$

$$\begin{aligned} R^\perp(X, Y)\Phi &= A(e_i, X)\langle A(e_i, Y), \Phi \rangle - A(e_i, Y)\langle A(e_i, X), \Phi \rangle \\ &= A^0(e_i, X)\langle A^0(e_i, Y), \Phi \rangle - A^0(e_i, Y)\langle A^0(e_i, X), \Phi \rangle \end{aligned} \quad (2.3)$$

$$\partial_t P = -\partial_t P^\perp = \langle \nabla_{e_i} V, \cdot \rangle e_i + \langle e_i, \cdot \rangle \nabla_{e_i} V \quad (2.4)$$

$$P(\partial_t \Phi) = -\langle \nabla_{e_i} V, \Phi \rangle e_i \quad (2.5)$$

$$\partial_t^\perp \nabla_X \Phi = \nabla_X \partial_t^\perp \Phi + A(X, e_i)\langle \nabla_{e_i} V, \Phi \rangle + \nabla_{e_i} V \langle A(X, e_i), \Phi \rangle \quad (2.6)$$

$$(\partial_t g)(X, Y) = -2\langle A(X, Y), V \rangle \quad (2.7)$$

$$\partial_t(d\mu) = -\langle H, V \rangle d\mu \quad (2.8)$$

$$\begin{aligned} \partial_t(\nabla_X Y) &= -\langle (\nabla_{e_i} A)(X, Y), V \rangle e_i + \langle A(X, Y), \nabla_{e_i} V \rangle e_i \\ &\quad - \langle A(X, e_i), \nabla_Y V \rangle e_i - \langle A(Y, e_i), \nabla_X V \rangle e_i \end{aligned} \quad (2.9)$$

$$\partial_t^\perp A(X, Y) = \nabla_{X, Y}^2 V - A(e_i, X)\langle A(Y, e_i), V \rangle \quad (2.10)$$

$$\partial_t^\perp H = \Delta V + Q(A^0)V + \frac{1}{2}H\langle H, V \rangle, \quad (2.11)$$

where by definition

$$A^0 := A - \frac{1}{2}gH \quad (2.12)$$

is the tracefree part of the second fundamental form A ,

$$Q(A_0)\Phi := A^0(e_i, e_j)\langle A^0(e_i, e_j), \Phi \rangle \quad (2.13)$$

and ∇^* is the adjoint operator to the normal derivative $\nabla = D^\perp$, i.e.

$$\nabla^*\Phi = -(\nabla_{e_i}\Phi)(e_i, \dots) = -g^{i,j}\nabla_i\Phi_{j, k_2, \dots, k_l}$$

for any normal valued l -form along f .

Definition 2.1. Let Φ, Ψ be normal valued multilinear forms along f .

Then let $\Phi * \Psi$ denote any normal or real valued multilinear form along f , depending only on Φ and Ψ in a universal, bi-linear way.

For a normal valued multilinear form Φ along f we denote by $P_r^m(\Phi)$ any term of the type

$$P_r^m(\Phi) = \sum_{i_1+\dots+i_r=m} \nabla^{i_1} \Phi * \dots * \nabla^{i_r} \Phi.$$

3 The corresponding flow

Let $f : \Sigma \times [0, T) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^n \setminus \{\mathbf{0}\}$ be a Willmore flow.

By (2.8) and (2.11) we derive for the variation of the Willmore functional

$$\delta W(g)(u) = \partial_t W(g + tu)|_{t=0} = \frac{1}{2} \int_{\Sigma} \langle \Delta H_g + Q(A_g^0)H_g, u \rangle d\mu_{\Sigma, g}.$$

Since for the inversion $I : \mathbb{R}^n \setminus \{\mathbf{0}\} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^n \setminus \{\mathbf{0}\} : x \rightarrow \frac{x}{\|x\|^2}$

$$\begin{aligned} dI(x) \cdot dI^T(x) &= \left(\frac{1}{\|x\|^2} (\delta_i^j - 2 \frac{x_i \delta^{j,n} x_n}{\|x\|^2}) \right) \delta_{j,m} \left(\frac{1}{\|x\|^2} (\delta_k^m - 2 \frac{x_k \delta^{m,r} x_r}{\|x\|^2}) \right) \delta^{k,l} \\ &= \frac{1}{\|x\|^4} \delta_i^l - \frac{2}{\|x\|^6} (\delta_i^r x_k \delta^{k,l} x_r + x_i x_n \delta^{n,l}) + \frac{4}{\|x\|^8} x_i x_n x_r x_k \delta^{n,r} \delta^{k,l} \\ &= \frac{1}{\|x\|^4} id, \end{aligned} \tag{3.1}$$

we obtain for the Jacobian of $I_{\sharp}f$, where $I_{\sharp}f(x) := I(f(x))$ for all $x \in \Sigma$,

$$\begin{aligned} J(I_{\sharp}f) &= \sqrt{\det(d(I_{\sharp}f)^T d(I_{\sharp}f))} = \sqrt{\det \frac{df^T df}{\|f\|^4}} = \frac{1}{\|f\|^4} Jf, \\ \text{i.e. } d\mu_{I_{\sharp}f} &= \|f\|^{-4} d\mu_f \end{aligned}$$

and, since $I^2 = id$, i.e. $id = d(I^2)(x) = dI(I(x)) \cdot dI(x)$ for all $x \in \mathbb{R}^n \setminus \{\mathbf{0}\}$,

$$\|x\|^{-4} dI(I(x)) = \|x\|^{-4} dI^{-1}(x) = dI^T(x).$$

By this and the invariance under inversion of the Willmore functional, cf. proposition 13.6 we conclude for arbitrary $u \in C_0^\infty(\Sigma, \mathbb{R}^n)$

$$\begin{aligned}
\langle \partial_t I_\sharp f, u \rangle_{L^2_{\mu_f}(\Sigma)} &= \langle dI(f) \cdot \partial_t f, u \rangle_{L^2_{\mu_f}(\Sigma)} = \langle \partial_t f, dI^T(f)u \rangle_{L^2_{\mu_f}(\Sigma)} \\
&= \langle -\text{grad}_{L^2_{\mu_f}(\Sigma)} W(f), dI^T(f)u \rangle_{L^2_{\mu_f}(\Sigma)} = -\delta W(f)(dI^T(f)u) \\
&= -\delta W(I_\sharp^2 f)(\|f\|^{-4} dI(I_\sharp f) \cdot u) \\
&= -\partial_t W(I_\sharp(f + t\|f\|^{-4}u))|_{t=0} \\
&= -\partial_t W(I_\sharp f + t\|f\|^{-4}u)|_{t=0} = -\delta W(I_\sharp f)(\|f\|^{-4}u) \\
&= -\frac{1}{2} \int_{\Sigma} \langle \Delta H_{I_\sharp f} + Q(A_{I_\sharp f}^0) H_{I_\sharp f}, \|f\|^{-4}u \rangle d\mu_{\Sigma, I_\sharp f} \\
&= \langle -\frac{1}{2} \|I_\sharp f\|^8 (\Delta H_{I_\sharp f} + Q(A_{I_\sharp f}^0) H_{I_\sharp f}), u \rangle_{L^2_{\mu_f}(\Sigma)}.
\end{aligned}$$

Passing from $I_\sharp f$ to f we have to solve the quasi-linear, parabolic forth-order evolution equation

$$\partial_t f = -\frac{\|f\|^8}{2} (\Delta H + Q(A^0)H), \quad (3.2)$$

to whose solutions we will refer considering the inverse Willmore flow.

4 Evolution of the curvature

For any normal valued l -form Φ we define the curvature

$$R^l(X, Y)\Phi := R^\perp(X, Y)\Phi(X_1, \dots, X_l) - \sum_{k=1}^l \Phi(X_1, \dots, R(X, Y)X_k, \dots, X_l).$$

Using (2.3) and the Gauss equation we deduce

$$R^l(X, Y)\Phi = A * A * \Phi. \quad (4.1)$$

Proposition 4.1. *Let Φ be a normal valued l -form along f . Then we have*

$$(\nabla \nabla^* - \nabla^* \nabla)\Phi = A * A * \Phi - \nabla^* T, \quad (4.2)$$

where $T(X_0, \dots, X_l) = (\nabla_{X_0}\Phi)(X_1, X_2, \dots, X_l) - (\nabla_{X_1}\Phi)(X_0, X_2, \dots, X_l)$.

Proof.

$$\begin{aligned}
((\nabla\nabla^* - \nabla^*\nabla)\Phi)_{i_1, \dots, i_l} &= -\nabla_{i_1}(g^{i,j}\nabla_i\Phi_{j,i_2, \dots, i_l}) + g^{i,j}\nabla_i\nabla_j\Phi_{i_1, \dots, i_l} \\
&= g^{i,j}\nabla_i\nabla_j\Phi_{i_1, \dots, i_l} - g^{i,j}\nabla_i\nabla_{i_1}\Phi_{j,i_2, \dots, i_l} \\
&\quad + g^{i,j}\nabla_i\nabla_{i_1}\Phi_{j,i_2, \dots, i_l} - g^{i,j}\nabla_{i_1}\nabla_i\Phi_{j,i_2, \dots, i_l} \\
&= g^{i,j}\nabla_i(\nabla_j\Phi_{i_1, i_2, \dots, i_l} - \nabla_{i_1}\Phi_{j, i_2, \dots, i_l}) + g^{i,j}R_{i, i_1}^l\Phi_{j, i_2, \dots, i_l} \\
&= -(\nabla^*T)_{i_1, \dots, i_l} + (A * A * \Phi)_{i_1, \dots, i_l},
\end{aligned}$$

where the last equality follows by (4.1). \square

Taking $\Phi = A$ in (4.2), we get by (2.1)

$$\Delta A = \nabla^2 H + A * A * A \quad (\Delta := -\nabla^*\nabla). \quad (4.3)$$

Considering $\nabla\Phi$, where Φ is a normal valued $(l-1)$ -form in (4.2), we get

$$\Delta(\nabla\Phi) - \nabla(\Delta\Phi) = (\nabla\nabla^* - \nabla^*\nabla)\nabla\Phi = A * A * \nabla\Phi + A * \nabla A * \Phi. \quad (4.4)$$

For inductive reasons we need the following

Proposition 4.2. *Let Φ be a normal valued $(l-1)$ -form along a variation $f : \Sigma \times [0, T) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^n$ with normal velocity $V = \partial_t f$ and $\theta : \Sigma \times [0, T) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$. If $\partial_t^\perp\Phi + \theta\Delta^2\Phi = Y$, then $\Psi = \nabla\Phi$ satisfies*

$$\begin{aligned}
\partial_t^\perp\Psi + \theta\Delta^2\Psi &= \nabla Y - \nabla\theta\Delta^2\Phi + \theta \sum_{i+j+k=3} \nabla^i A * \nabla^j A * \nabla^k \Phi \\
&\quad + \nabla A * V * \Phi + A * \nabla V * \Phi.
\end{aligned} \quad (4.5)$$

Proof. We use a local frame $e_1, e_2 \in T(0, 1)$ independent of t , for which $\nabla e_1 = \nabla e_2 = 0$ at a given point of $\Sigma \times [0, T)$. There we have for $X_k \in \{e_1, e_2\}$

$$\begin{aligned}
(\partial_t^\perp\Psi)(X_1, \dots, X_l) &= \partial_t^\perp((\nabla_{X_1}\Phi)(X_2, \dots, X_l)) \\
&= \partial_t^\perp\nabla_{X_1}(\Phi(X_2, \dots, X_l)) - \partial_t^\perp \sum_{k=2}^l \Phi(X_2, \dots, \nabla_{X_1}X_k, \dots, X_l).
\end{aligned}$$

For the first term we use (2.6) to infer

$$\begin{aligned}
\partial_t^\perp\nabla_{X_1}(\Phi(X_2, \dots, X_l)) &= \nabla_{X_1}\partial_t^\perp(\Phi(X_2, \dots, X_l)) + (A * \nabla V * \Phi)(X_1, \dots, X_l) \\
&= (\nabla\partial_t^\perp\Phi + A * \nabla V * \Phi)(X_1, \dots, X_l),
\end{aligned}$$

for the second one (2.9)

$$\begin{aligned}
\partial_t^\perp \sum_{k=2}^l \Phi(X_2, \dots, \nabla_{X_1} X_k, \dots, X_l) &= \sum_{k=2}^l P^\perp \Phi(X_2, \dots, \partial_t \nabla_{X_1} X_k, \dots, X_l) \\
&\quad + \sum_{k=2}^l (\partial_t^\perp \Phi)(X_2, \dots, \nabla_{X_1} X_k, \dots, X_l) \\
&= (\nabla A * V * \Phi + A * \nabla V * \Phi)(X_1, \dots, X_l).
\end{aligned}$$

Therefore

$$\theta \Delta^2 \Psi + \partial_t^\perp \Psi - \nabla Y = \theta \Delta^2 (\nabla \Phi) - \nabla (\theta \Delta^2 \Phi) + \nabla A * V * \Phi + A * \nabla V * \Phi.$$

By (4.4) we have

$$\begin{aligned}
&\theta \Delta^2 (\nabla \Phi) - \nabla (\theta \Delta^2 \Phi) \\
&= \theta \Delta^2 (\nabla \Phi) - \theta \nabla (\Delta^2 \Phi) - \nabla \theta \Delta^2 \Phi \\
&= \theta [\Delta [\Delta (\nabla \Phi) - \nabla (\Delta \Phi)] + \Delta (\nabla (\Delta \Phi)) - \nabla (\Delta (\Delta \Phi))] - \nabla \theta \Delta^2 \Phi \\
&= \theta [\Delta (A * A * \nabla \Phi + A * \nabla A * \Phi) \\
&\quad + A * A * \nabla (\Delta \Phi) + A * \nabla A * (\Delta \Phi)] - \nabla \theta \Delta^2 \Phi \\
&= \theta \sum_{i+j+k=3} \nabla^i A * \nabla^j A * \nabla^k \Phi - \nabla \theta \Delta^2 \Phi.
\end{aligned}$$

Collecting terms the proposition follows. \square

To state the main result of this section, we define abbreviatively

$$(i, j, k) \in I(m) : \iff k \in \{1, 3, 5\}, \quad i \leq m+2, \quad i+j+k = m+5. \quad (4.6)$$

Proposition 4.3. *Under the inverse Willmore flow, i.e. solutions of (3.2), we have the evolution equations*

$$\partial_t^\perp (\nabla^m A) + \frac{\|f\|^8}{2} \Delta^2 (\nabla^m A) = \sum_{(i,j,k) \in I(m), j < m+4} \nabla^i \|f\|^8 * P_k^j(A). \quad (4.7)$$

Proof. For $m=0$ we obtain by (2.10) and (3.2)

$$\begin{aligned}
\partial_t^\perp A &= -\nabla^2 \left(\frac{\|f\|^8}{2} (\Delta H + Q(A^0)H) \right) - A * A * \left(\frac{\|f\|^8}{2} (\Delta H + Q(A^0)H) \right) \\
&= -\frac{\|f\|^8}{2} \nabla^2 (\Delta H) + \|f\|^8 P_3^2(A) + \nabla \|f\|^8 * [P_1^3(A) + P_3^1(A)] \\
&\quad + \nabla^2 \|f\|^8 * [P_1^2(A) + P_3^0(A)] + \|f\|^8 [P_3^2(A) + P_5^0(A)].
\end{aligned}$$

Using (4.3) and (4.4) we derive

$$\begin{aligned}
\nabla^2(\Delta H) &= \nabla(\nabla(\Delta H)) = \nabla[\Delta(\nabla H) + A * A * \nabla H + A * \nabla A * H] \\
&= \Delta(\nabla^2 H) + A * A * \nabla^2 H + A * \nabla A * \nabla H + P_3^2(A) \\
&= \Delta(\Delta A + A * A * A) + P_3^2(A) = \Delta^2 A + P_3^2(A).
\end{aligned}$$

Consequently

$$\begin{aligned}
\partial_t^\perp A &= -\frac{\|f\|^8}{2} \Delta^2 A + \|f\|^8 [P_3^2(A) + P_5^0(A)] \\
&\quad + \nabla \|f\|^8 * [P_1^3(A) + P_3^1(A)] \\
&\quad + \nabla^2 \|f\|^8 * [P_1^2(A) + P_3^0(A)],
\end{aligned}$$

which is the required form for $m = 0$.

By (3.2) and (4.5) applied to $\Phi := \nabla^m A$, $\theta := \frac{\|f\|^8}{2}$ we conclude inductively

$$\begin{aligned}
&\partial_t^\perp \nabla^{m+1} A + \frac{\|f\|^8}{2} \Delta^2(\nabla^{m+1} A) \\
&= \nabla \left[\sum_{(i,j,k) \in I(m), j < m+4} \nabla^i \|f\|^8 * P_k^j(A) \right] - \nabla \frac{\|f\|^8}{2} * \Delta^2(\nabla^m A) \\
&\quad + \frac{\|f\|^8}{2} \sum_{i+j+k=3} \nabla^i A * \nabla^j A * \nabla^k (\nabla^m A) \\
&\quad + \nabla A * \left(\frac{\|f\|^8}{2} (\Delta H + Q(A^0)H) \right) * \nabla^m A \\
&\quad + A * \nabla \left(\frac{\|f\|^8}{2} (\Delta H + Q(A^0)H) \right) * \nabla^m A \\
&= \sum_{(i,j,k) \in I(m), j < m+4} \nabla^{i+1} \|f\|^8 * P_k^j(A) \\
&\quad + \sum_{(i,j,k) \in I(m), j < m+4} \nabla^i \|f\|^8 * P_k^{j+1}(A) \\
&\quad + \|f\|^8 [P_3^{m+3}(A) + P_5^{m+1}(A)] \\
&\quad + \nabla \|f\|^8 * [P_1^{m+4}(A) + P_3^{m+2}(A) + P_5^m(A)] \\
&= \sum_{(i,j,k) \in I(m+1), j < m+5} \nabla^i \|f\|^8 * P_k^j(A).
\end{aligned}$$

□

5 Energy type inequalities

Proposition 5.1. *Let $f : \Sigma \times [0, T) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^n$ with $V = V^\perp = \partial_t f$, $\theta : \Sigma \times [0, T) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ and Φ a normal valued l -form along f , which satisfies*

$$\partial_t^\perp \Phi + \theta \Delta^2 \Phi = Y.$$

Then for any $\eta : \Sigma \times [0, T) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ we have

$$\begin{aligned} & \frac{d}{dt} \int_{\Sigma} \frac{1}{2} \eta |\Phi|^2 d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \langle \Delta \Phi, \Delta(\theta \eta \Phi) \rangle d\mu - \int_{\Sigma} \langle Y, \eta \Phi \rangle d\mu \\ &= \int_{\Sigma} \eta \sum_{k=1}^l \langle A(e_{i_k}, e_j), V \rangle \langle \Phi(e_{i_1}, \dots, e_{i_k}, \dots, e_{i_l}), \Phi(e_{i_1}, \dots, e_j, \dots, e_{i_l}) \rangle d\mu \\ & \quad - \int_{\Sigma} \frac{1}{2} |\Phi|^2 \langle H, V \rangle \eta d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \frac{1}{2} |\Phi|^2 \partial_t \eta d\mu. \end{aligned} \tag{5.1}$$

Proof. Recalling (2.8) we have, using summation over repeated indices,

$$\begin{aligned} \partial_t \int_{\Sigma} \frac{1}{2} \eta |\Phi|^2 d\mu &= \partial_t \int_{\Sigma} \frac{1}{2} \eta \langle \Phi(e_{i_1}, \dots, e_{i_l}), \Phi(e_{i_1}, \dots, e_{i_l}) \rangle d\mu \\ &= \int_{\Sigma} \frac{1}{2} \partial_t \eta |\Phi|^2 d\mu - \int_{\Sigma} \frac{1}{2} \eta |\Phi|^2 \langle H, V \rangle d\mu \\ & \quad + \int_{\Sigma} \eta \langle \Phi(e_{i_1}, \dots, e_{i_l}), \partial_t(\Phi(e_{i_1}, \dots, e_{i_l})) \rangle d\mu \\ &= \int_{\Sigma} \frac{1}{2} (\partial_t \eta - \eta \langle H, V \rangle) |\Phi|^2 d\mu \\ & \quad + \int_{\Sigma} \eta \langle \Phi(e_{i_1}, \dots, e_{i_l}), (\partial_t^\perp \Phi)(e_{i_1}, \dots, e_{i_l}) \rangle d\mu \\ & \quad + \int_{\Sigma} \eta \sum_{k=1}^l \langle \Phi(e_{i_1}, \dots, e_{i_k}, \dots, e_{i_l}), \Phi(e_{i_1}, \dots, \partial_t e_{i_k}, \dots, e_{i_l}) \rangle d\mu \\ &= \int_{\Sigma} \frac{1}{2} (\partial_t \eta - \eta \langle H, V \rangle) |\Phi|^2 d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \eta \langle \Phi, -\theta \Delta^2 \Phi + Y \rangle d\mu \\ & \quad + \int_{\Sigma} \eta \sum_{k=1}^l g(\partial_t e_{i_k}, e_j) \langle \Phi(e_{i_1}, \dots, e_{i_k}, \dots, e_{i_l}), \Phi(e_{i_1}, \dots, e_j, \dots, e_{i_l}) \rangle d\mu. \end{aligned}$$

The claim follows from (2.7) and symmetry in i_k, j . \square

Proposition 5.2. *Under the assumptions of the previous proposition let*

$$\theta = \varphi^4, \quad \eta = \gamma^s \quad \text{with} \quad 0 \leq \varphi, \gamma : \Sigma \times [0, T) \rightarrow \mathbb{R} \quad \text{and} \quad s \geq 4.$$

Then we have for some $c > 0$

$$\begin{aligned} \frac{d}{dt} \int_{\Sigma} |\Phi|^2 \gamma^s d\mu &+ \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^4 |\nabla^2 \Phi|^2 \gamma^s d\mu - 2 \int_{\Sigma} \langle Y, \Phi \rangle \gamma^s d\mu \\ &\leq \int_{\Sigma} \langle A * \Phi * \Phi, V \rangle \gamma^s d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} |\Phi|^2 s \gamma^{s-1} \partial_t \gamma d\mu \\ &\quad + c \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^4 (s^4 |\nabla \gamma|^4 + s^2 \gamma^2 |\nabla^2 \gamma|^2 + \gamma^4 (|A|^4 + |\nabla A|^2)) \gamma^{s-4} |\Phi|^2 d\mu \\ &\quad + c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla \varphi|^2 (|\nabla \varphi|^2 \gamma^2 + s^2 \varphi^2 |\nabla \gamma|^2) \gamma^{s-2} |\Phi|^2 d\mu \\ &\quad + c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^2 \varphi|^2 \varphi^2 \gamma^s |\Phi|^2 d\mu. \end{aligned} \tag{5.2}$$

Proof. From the previous proposition, (5.1), we infer

$$\begin{aligned} \frac{d}{dt} \int_{\Sigma} |\Phi|^2 \gamma^s d\mu &+ 2 \int_{\Sigma} \langle \Delta \Phi, \Delta (\varphi^4 \gamma^s \Phi) \rangle d\mu - 2 \int_{\Sigma} \langle Y, \gamma^s \Phi \rangle d\mu \\ &\leq \int_{\Sigma} \langle A * \Phi * \Phi, V \rangle \gamma^s d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} |\Phi|^2 s \gamma^{s-1} \partial_t \gamma d\mu, \end{aligned}$$

so that it will be sufficient to prove

$$\begin{aligned} &\int_{\Sigma} \varphi^4 |\nabla^2 \Phi|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\ &\leq 2 \int_{\Sigma} \langle \Delta \Phi, \Delta (\varphi^4 \gamma^s \Phi) \rangle d\mu \\ &\quad + c \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^4 (s^4 |\nabla \gamma|^4 + s^2 \gamma^2 |\nabla^2 \gamma|^2) \gamma^{s-4} |\Phi|^2 d\mu \\ &\quad + c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla \varphi|^2 (|\nabla \varphi|^2 \gamma^2 + s^2 \varphi^2 |\nabla \gamma|^2) \gamma^{s-2} |\Phi|^2 d\mu \\ &\quad + c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^2 \varphi|^2 \varphi^2 \gamma^s |\Phi|^2 d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^4 (|A|^4 + |\nabla A|^2) \gamma^s |\Phi|^2 d\mu. \end{aligned} \tag{5.3}$$

Using Young's inequality we get

$$\begin{aligned}
\int_{\Sigma} \varphi^4 |\nabla^2 \Phi|^2 \gamma^s d\mu &\leq \int_{\Sigma} \langle \nabla^2 \Phi, \nabla^2 (\varphi^4 \gamma^s \Phi) \rangle d\mu \\
&\quad + 2 \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^2 \Phi| |\nabla (\varphi^4 \gamma^s)| |\nabla \Phi| d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^2 \Phi| |\Phi| |\nabla^2 (\varphi^4 \gamma^s)| d\mu \\
&\leq \int_{\Sigma} \langle \nabla^2 \Phi, \nabla^2 (\varphi^4 \gamma^s \Phi) \rangle d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^2 \Phi| |\nabla \varphi| \varphi^3 \gamma^s |\nabla \Phi| d\mu \\
&\quad + cs \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^2 \Phi| \varphi^4 |\nabla \gamma| \gamma^{s-1} |\nabla \Phi| d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^2 \Phi| |\Phi| |\nabla^2 \varphi| \varphi^3 \gamma^s d\mu \\
&\quad + c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^2 \Phi| |\Phi| |\nabla \varphi|^2 \varphi^2 \gamma^s d\mu + cs \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^2 \Phi| |\Phi| |\nabla \varphi| \varphi^3 |\nabla \gamma| \gamma^{s-1} d\mu \\
&\quad + cs^2 \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^2 \Phi| |\Phi| \varphi^4 |\nabla \gamma|^2 \gamma^{s-2} d\mu + cs \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^2 \Phi| |\Phi| \varphi^4 |\nabla^2 \gamma| \gamma^{s-1} d\mu \\
&\leq \int_{\Sigma} \langle \nabla^2 \Phi, \nabla^2 (\varphi^4 \gamma^s \Phi) \rangle d\mu \\
&\quad + \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^4 |\nabla^2 \Phi|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c(\varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla \varphi|^2 \varphi^2 \gamma^s |\nabla \Phi|^2 d\mu \\
&\quad + c(\varepsilon) s^2 \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^4 |\nabla \gamma|^2 \gamma^{s-2} |\nabla \Phi|^2 d\mu + c(\varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^2 \varphi|^2 \varphi^2 \gamma^s |\Phi|^2 d\mu \\
&\quad + c(\varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla \varphi|^4 \gamma^s |\Phi|^2 d\mu + c(\varepsilon) s^2 \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla \varphi|^2 \varphi^2 |\nabla \gamma|^2 \gamma^{s-2} |\Phi|^2 d\mu \\
&\quad + c(\varepsilon) s^4 \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^4 |\nabla \gamma|^4 \gamma^{s-4} |\Phi|^2 d\mu + c(\varepsilon) s^2 \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^4 |\nabla^2 \gamma|^2 \gamma^{s-2} |\Phi|^2 d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

Hence by absorption with $\varepsilon = \frac{1}{3}$

$$\begin{aligned}
\int_{\Sigma} \varphi^4 |\nabla^2 \Phi|^2 \gamma^s d\mu &\leq \frac{3}{2} \int_{\Sigma} \langle \nabla^2 \Phi, \nabla^2 (\varphi^4 \gamma^s \Phi) \rangle d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^4 (s^4 |\nabla \gamma|^4 + s^2 \gamma^2 |\nabla^2 \gamma|^2) \gamma^{s-4} |\Phi|^2 d\mu \\
&\quad + c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla \varphi|^2 (|\nabla \varphi|^2 \gamma^2 + s^2 \varphi^2 |\nabla \gamma|^2) \gamma^{s-2} |\Phi|^2 d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^2 \varphi|^2 \varphi^2 \gamma^s |\Phi|^2 d\mu \\
&\quad + c \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^2 (|\nabla \varphi|^2 \gamma^2 + s^2 \varphi^2 |\nabla \gamma|^2) \gamma^{s-2} |\nabla \Phi|^2 d\mu. \tag{5.4}
\end{aligned}$$

In the last term we integrate by parts to get

$$\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^2 (|\nabla \varphi|^2 \gamma^2 + s^2 \varphi^2 |\nabla \gamma|^2) \gamma^{s-2} |\nabla \Phi|^2 d\mu \\
& \leq - \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^2 (|\nabla \varphi|^2 \gamma^2 + s^2 \varphi^2 |\nabla \gamma|^2) \gamma^{s-2} \langle \Phi, \Delta \Phi \rangle d\mu \\
& \quad + c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla \Phi| |\Phi| [\varphi |\nabla \varphi|^3 \gamma^s + \varphi^2 |\nabla \varphi| |\nabla^2 \varphi| \gamma^s \\
& \quad \quad + s \varphi^2 |\nabla \varphi|^2 |\nabla \gamma| \gamma^{s-1} + s^2 \varphi^3 |\nabla \varphi| |\nabla \gamma|^2 \gamma^{s-2} \\
& \quad \quad + s^2 \varphi^4 |\nabla \gamma| |\nabla^2 \gamma| \gamma^{s-2} + s^3 \varphi^4 |\nabla \gamma|^3 \gamma^{s-3}] d\mu \\
& \leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^4 |\nabla^2 \Phi|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c(\varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} (|\nabla \varphi|^2 \gamma^2 + s^2 \varphi^2 |\nabla \gamma|^2)^2 \gamma^{s-4} |\Phi|^2 d\mu \\
& \quad + \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^2 (|\nabla \varphi|^2 \gamma^2 + s^2 \varphi^2 |\nabla \gamma|^2) \gamma^{s-2} |\nabla \Phi|^2 d\mu \\
& \quad + c(\varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} |\Phi|^2 [|\nabla \varphi|^4 \gamma^s + \varphi^2 |\nabla^2 \varphi|^2 \gamma^s + s^2 \varphi^2 |\nabla \varphi|^2 |\nabla \gamma|^2 \gamma^{s-2} \\
& \quad \quad + s^2 \varphi^4 |\nabla^2 \gamma|^2 \gamma^{s-2} + s^4 \varphi^4 |\nabla \gamma|^4 \gamma^{s-4}] d\mu,
\end{aligned}$$

so that we have by absorption

$$\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^2 (|\nabla \varphi|^2 \gamma^2 + s^2 \varphi^2 |\nabla \gamma|^2) \gamma^{s-2} |\nabla \Phi|^2 d\mu \\
& \leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^4 |\nabla^2 \Phi|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + c(\varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^4 (s^4 |\nabla \gamma|^4 + s^2 \gamma^2 |\nabla^2 \gamma|^2) \gamma^{s-4} |\Phi|^2 d\mu \\
& \quad + c(\varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla \varphi|^2 (|\nabla \varphi|^2 \gamma^2 + s^2 \varphi^2 |\nabla \gamma|^2) \gamma^{s-2} |\Phi|^2 d\mu \\
& \quad + c(\varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^2 \varphi|^2 \varphi^2 \gamma^s |\Phi|^2 d\mu. \tag{5.5}
\end{aligned}$$

Plugging (5.5) into (5.4) yields by absorption with $\varepsilon = \frac{1}{7}$ yields

$$\begin{aligned}
\int_{\Sigma} \varphi^4 |\nabla^2 \Phi|^2 \gamma^s d\mu &\leq \frac{7}{4} \int_{\Sigma} \langle \nabla^2 \Phi, \nabla^2 (\varphi^4 \gamma^s \Phi) \rangle d\mu \\
&\quad + c \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^4 (s^4 |\nabla \gamma|^4 + s^2 \gamma^2 |\nabla^2 \gamma|^2) \gamma^{s-4} |\Phi|^2 d\mu \\
&\quad + c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla \varphi|^2 (|\nabla \varphi|^2 \gamma^2 + s^2 \varphi^2 |\nabla \gamma|^2) \gamma^{s-2} |\Phi|^2 d\mu \\
&\quad + c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^2 \varphi|^2 \varphi^2 \gamma^s |\Phi|^2 d\mu.
\end{aligned} \tag{5.6}$$

Next we compute using (4.4)

$$\begin{aligned}
\int_{\Sigma} \langle \nabla^2 \Phi, \nabla^2 (\varphi^4 \gamma^s \Phi) \rangle d\mu &= \int_{\Sigma} \langle \Delta \Phi, \Delta (\varphi^4 \gamma^s \Phi) \rangle d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \langle A * A * \nabla \Phi + A * \nabla A * \Phi, \nabla (\varphi^4 \gamma^s \Phi) \rangle d\mu \\
&\leq \int_{\Sigma} \langle \Delta \Phi, \Delta (\varphi^4 \gamma^s \Phi) \rangle d\mu \\
&\quad + c \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^4 |A|^2 \gamma^s |\nabla \Phi|^2 + c s \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^4 |A|^2 |\nabla \gamma| \gamma^{s-1} |\nabla \Phi| |\Phi| d\mu \\
&\quad + c \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^3 |\nabla \varphi| |A|^2 \gamma^s |\nabla \Phi| |\Phi| d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^4 |A| |\nabla A| \gamma^s |\nabla \Phi| |\Phi| d\mu \\
&\quad + c s \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^4 |A| |\nabla A| |\nabla \gamma| \gamma^{s-1} |\Phi|^2 d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^3 |\nabla \varphi| |A| |\nabla A| \gamma^s |\Phi|^2 d\mu.
\end{aligned} \tag{5.7}$$

Treating the second summand by integration by parts

$$\begin{aligned}
\int_{\Sigma} \varphi^4 |A|^2 \gamma^s |\nabla \Phi|^2 &\leq - \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^4 |A|^2 \gamma^s \langle \Phi, \Delta \Phi \rangle d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^4 |A| |\nabla A| \gamma^s |\nabla \Phi| |\Phi| d\mu \\
&\quad + c s \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^4 |A|^2 |\nabla \gamma| \gamma^{s-1} |\nabla \Phi| |\Phi| d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^3 |\nabla \varphi| |A|^2 \gamma^s |\nabla \Phi| |\Phi| d\mu
\end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
&\leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^4 |\nabla^2 \Phi|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^4 |A|^2 \gamma^s |\nabla \Phi|^2 d\mu \\
&\quad + c(\varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^2 (|\nabla \varphi|^2 \gamma^2 + s^2 \varphi^2 |\nabla \gamma|^2) \gamma^{s-2} |\nabla \Phi|^2 d\mu \\
&\quad + c(\varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^4 |A|^4 \gamma^s |\Phi|^2 d\mu + c(\varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^4 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s |\Phi|^2 d\mu
\end{aligned}$$

we obtain by absorption

$$\begin{aligned}
\int_{\Sigma} \varphi^4 |A|^2 \gamma^s |\nabla \Phi|^2 &\leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^4 |\nabla^2 \Phi|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
&\quad + c(\varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^2 (|\nabla \varphi|^2 \gamma^2 + s^2 \varphi^2 |\nabla \gamma|^2) \gamma^{s-2} |\nabla \Phi|^2 d\mu \\
&\quad + c(\varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^4 [|A|^4 + |\nabla A|^2] \gamma^s |\Phi|^2 d\mu. \tag{5.8}
\end{aligned}$$

The remaining terms in (5.7) are estimated to

$$\begin{aligned}
&s \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^4 |A|^2 |\nabla \gamma| \gamma^{s-1} |\nabla \Phi| |\Phi| d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^3 |\nabla \varphi| |A|^2 \gamma^s |\nabla \Phi| |\Phi| d\mu \\
&\quad + \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^4 |A| |\nabla A| \gamma^s |\nabla \Phi| |\Phi| d\mu + s \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^4 |A| |\nabla A| |\nabla \gamma| \gamma^{s-1} |\Phi|^2 d\mu \\
&\quad + \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^3 |\nabla \varphi| |A| |\nabla A| \gamma^s |\Phi|^2 d\mu \\
&\leq \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^4 |A|^2 \gamma^s |\nabla \Phi|^2 \\
&\quad + c \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^2 (|\nabla \varphi|^2 \gamma^2 + s^2 \varphi^2 |\nabla \gamma|^2) \gamma^{s-2} |\nabla \Phi|^2 d\mu \\
&\quad + c s^4 \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^4 |\nabla \gamma|^4 \gamma^{s-4} |\Phi|^2 d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla \varphi|^4 \gamma^s |\Phi|^2 d\mu \\
&\quad + c \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^4 [|A|^4 + |\nabla A|^2] \gamma^s |\Phi|^2 d\mu. \tag{5.9}
\end{aligned}$$

Now plugging (5.9) into (5.7), then using (5.8) yields

$$\begin{aligned}
\int_{\Sigma} \langle \nabla^2 \Phi, \nabla^2 (\varphi^4 \gamma^s \Phi) \rangle d\mu &\leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^4 |\nabla^2 \Phi|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \langle \Delta \Phi, \Delta (\varphi^4 \gamma^s \Phi) \rangle d\mu \\
&\quad + c(\varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^2 (|\nabla \varphi|^2 \gamma^2 + s^2 \varphi^2 |\nabla \gamma|^2) \gamma^{s-2} |\nabla \Phi|^2 d\mu \\
&\quad + c \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^4 s^4 |\nabla \gamma|^4 \gamma^{s-4} |\Phi|^2 d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla \varphi|^4 \gamma^s |\Phi|^2 d\mu \\
&\quad + c(\varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^4 (|A|^4 + |\nabla A|^2) \gamma^s |\Phi|^2 d\mu \\
&\leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^4 |\nabla^2 \Phi|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \langle \Delta \Phi, \Delta (\varphi^4 \gamma^s \Phi) \rangle d\mu \\
&\quad + c(\varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^4 (s^4 |\nabla \gamma|^4 + s^2 \gamma^2 |\nabla^2 \gamma|^2) \gamma^{s-4} |\Phi|^2 d\mu \\
&\quad + c(\varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla \varphi|^2 (|\nabla \varphi|^2 \gamma^2 + s^2 \varphi^2 |\nabla \gamma|^2) \gamma^{s-2} |\Phi|^2 d\mu \\
&\quad + c(\varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^2 \varphi|^2 \varphi^2 \gamma^s |\Phi|^2 d\mu \\
&\quad + c(\varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^4 (|A|^4 + |\nabla A|^2) \gamma^s |\Phi|^2 d\mu, \tag{5.10}
\end{aligned}$$

where (5.5) was used in the last step.

Inserting the above inequality (5.10) into (5.6) verifies by absorption with $\varepsilon = \frac{1}{14}$ equation (5.3), what completes the proof. \square

We now apply the data of the inverse Willmore flow to this proposition. Therefore let $\gamma = \tilde{\gamma} \circ f$, where $0 \leq \tilde{\gamma} \leq 1$ and $\|\tilde{\gamma}\|_{C^2(\mathbb{R}^n)} \leq \Lambda$.

This implies $\nabla \gamma = d\tilde{\gamma}(f) \cdot \nabla f$ and $\nabla^2 \gamma = d^2\tilde{\gamma}(f) \cdot (\nabla f \otimes \nabla f) + d\tilde{\gamma}(f) \cdot A$, so that we have by this and (3.2) the (in-)equalities

$$|\gamma| \leq \Lambda, \quad |\nabla \gamma| \leq \Lambda, \quad |\nabla^2 \gamma| \leq \Lambda(1 + |A|) \quad \text{for } \|\tilde{\gamma}\|_{C^2(\mathbb{R}^n)} \leq \Lambda,$$

$$V = \partial_t f = -\frac{\|f\|^8}{2} (\Delta H + Q(A^0)H) = \|f\|^8 (P_1^2(A) + P_3^0(A)), \tag{5.11}$$

$$\partial_t \gamma = d\tilde{\gamma}(f) \left(-\frac{\|f\|^8}{2} (\Delta H + Q(A^0)H) \right) = -\frac{\|f\|^8}{2} d\tilde{\gamma}(f) (\Delta H + P_3^0(A)),$$

to which we will refer as (5.11).

Proposition 5.3. *For $n, m, \Lambda > 0$ and $s \geq 4$ there exists*

$$c = c(n, m, s, \Lambda) > 0$$

such that, if $f : \Sigma \times [0, T) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^n \setminus \{\mathbf{0}\}$ is an inverse Willmore flow and $\gamma = \tilde{\gamma} \circ f$ as in (5.11), we have

$$\begin{aligned} \frac{d}{dt} \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \frac{\|f\|^8}{4} |\nabla^{m+2} A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\ \leq \int_{\Sigma} \sum_{(i,j,k) \in I(m), j < m+4} \nabla^i \|f\|^8 * P_k^j(A) * \nabla^m A \gamma^s d\mu \\ + c \int_{[\gamma > 0]} [\|f\|^8 \gamma^{s-4} + \|f\|^4 \gamma^s] |\nabla^m A|^2 d\mu. \end{aligned} \quad (5.12)$$

Proof. Consider (5.2) with $\Phi = \nabla^m A$. From (4.7) we infer

$$\varphi = 2^{-\frac{1}{4}} \|f\|^2 \text{ and } Y = \sum_{(i,j,k) \in I(m), j < m+4} \nabla^i \|f\|^8 * P_k^j(A).$$

By (5.11) we then have

$$\begin{aligned} & \int_{\Sigma} 2\langle Y, \Phi \rangle \gamma^s d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \langle A * \Phi * \Phi, V \rangle \gamma^s d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} |\Phi|^2 s \gamma^{s-1} \partial_t \gamma d\mu \\ & + c \int_{\Sigma} \varphi^4 (s^4 |\nabla \gamma|^4 + s^2 \gamma^2 |\nabla^2 \gamma|^2 + \gamma^4 (|A|^4 + |\nabla A|^2)) \gamma^{s-4} |\Phi|^2 d\mu \\ & + c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla \varphi|^2 (|\nabla \varphi|^2 \gamma^2 + s^2 \varphi^2 |\nabla \gamma|^2) \gamma^{s-2} |\Phi|^2 d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^2 \varphi|^2 \varphi^2 \gamma^s |\Phi|^2 d\mu \\ & \leq \int_{\Sigma} \sum_{(i,j,k) \in I(m), j < m+4} \nabla^i \|f\|^8 * P_k^j(A) * \Phi \gamma^s d\mu \\ & + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 A * \nabla^m A * (P_1^2(A) + P_3^0(A)) * \Phi \gamma^s d\mu \\ & - \frac{s}{2} \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\Phi|^2 \gamma^{s-1} d\tilde{\gamma}(f) (\Delta H + P_3^0(A)) d\mu \\ & + c \int_{[\gamma > 0]} \|f\|^8 (s^4 \Lambda^4 + s^2 \Lambda^2 \gamma^2 (1 + |A|^2) + \gamma^4 (|A|^4 + |\nabla A|^2)) \gamma^{s-4} |\Phi|^2 d\mu \\ & + c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla \|f\|^2|^2 (|\nabla \|f\|^2|^2 \gamma^2 + s^2 \Lambda^2 \|f\|^4) \gamma^{s-2} |\Phi|^2 d\mu \\ & + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |\nabla^2 \|f\|^2|^2 \gamma^s |\Phi|^2 d\mu \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
&\leq \int_{\Sigma} \sum_{(i,j,k) \in I(m), j < m+4} \nabla^i \|f\|^8 * P_k^j(A) * \Phi \gamma^s d\mu \\
&\quad - \frac{s}{2} \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\Phi|^2 \gamma^{s-1} d\tilde{\gamma}(f)(\Delta H) d\mu + c \int_{[\gamma > 0]} [s^4 \Lambda^4 \|f\|^8 \gamma^{s-4} + \|f\|^4 \gamma^s] |\Phi|^2 d\mu,
\end{aligned}$$

where we made use of Young's inequality with $p = \frac{4}{3}$, $q = \frac{1}{4}$ to estimate

$$\begin{aligned}
-\frac{s}{2} \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\Phi|^2 \gamma^{s-1} d\tilde{\gamma}(f)(P_3^0(A)) d\mu &\leq cs\Lambda \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^3 \gamma^{s-1} |\Phi|^2 d\mu \\
&\leq \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 P_5^m(A) * \Phi \gamma^s d\mu + cs^4 \Lambda^4 \int_{[\gamma > 0]} \|f\|^8 \gamma^{s-4} |\Phi|^2 d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

For the second term we get by integration by parts and Young's inequality

$$\begin{aligned}
-\frac{s}{2} \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\Phi|^2 \gamma^{s-1} d\tilde{\gamma}(f)(\Delta H) d\mu &\leq cs\Lambda \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla(\|f\|^8 |\Phi|^2 \gamma^{s-1})| |\nabla A| d\mu + cs\Lambda \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\Phi|^2 \gamma^{s-1} |\nabla A| d\mu \\
&\quad + cs\Lambda \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\Phi|^2 \gamma^{s-1} |A| |\nabla A| d\mu \\
&\leq cs\Lambda \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^7 \gamma^{s-1} |\nabla A| |\Phi|^2 d\mu + cs\Lambda \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 \gamma^{s-1} |\nabla A| |\Phi| |\nabla \Phi| d\mu \\
&\quad + cs^2 \Lambda^2 \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 \gamma^{s-2} |\nabla A| |\Phi|^2 d\mu + cs\Lambda \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 \gamma^{s-1} |\nabla A| |\Phi|^2 d\mu \\
&\quad + cs\Lambda \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 \gamma^{s-1} |A| |\nabla A| |\Phi|^2 d\mu \\
&\leq \int_{\Sigma} \sum_{(i,j,k) \in I(m), j < m+4} \nabla^i \|f\|^8 * P_k^j(A) * \Phi \gamma^s d\mu \\
&\quad + cs^4 \Lambda^4 \int_{[\gamma > 0]} \|f\|^8 \gamma^{s-4} |\Phi|^2 d\mu \\
&\quad + cs^2 \Lambda^2 \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 \gamma^{s-2} |\Phi|^2 d\mu \\
&\quad + cs^2 \Lambda^2 \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 \gamma^{s-2} |\Phi|^2 d\mu \\
&\quad + cs^2 \Lambda^2 \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 \gamma^{s-2} |\nabla \Phi|^2 d\mu,
\end{aligned}$$

since for $\varphi := \|f\|^8 |\Phi|^2 \gamma^{s-1} \geq 0$

$$\begin{aligned}
0 &= \int_{\Sigma} g^{i,j} \nabla_i (\varphi d\tilde{\gamma}(f)(\nabla_j H)) d\mu \\
&= \int_{\Sigma} g^{i,j} \nabla_i \varphi \cdot d\tilde{\gamma}(f)(\nabla_j H) d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} g^{i,j} \varphi \nabla_i (d\tilde{\gamma}(f)(\nabla_j H)) d\mu \\
&= \int_{\Sigma} g^{i,j} \nabla_i \varphi \cdot d\tilde{\gamma}(f)(\nabla_j H) d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} g^{i,j} \varphi \partial_i (d\tilde{\gamma}(f)(\nabla_j H)) d\mu \\
&\quad - \int_{\Sigma} g^{i,j} \varphi \Gamma_{i,j}^k d\tilde{\gamma}(f)(\nabla_k H) d\mu \\
&= \int_{\Sigma} g^{i,j} \nabla_i \varphi \cdot d\tilde{\gamma}(f)(\nabla_j H) d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} g^{i,j} \varphi d^2 \tilde{\gamma}(f)(\partial_i f, \nabla_j H) d\mu \\
&\quad - \int_{\Sigma} g^{i,j} \varphi d\tilde{\gamma}(f)(\Gamma_{i,j}^k \nabla_k H) d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} g^{i,j} \varphi d\tilde{\gamma}(f)(\partial_i \nabla_j H) d\mu,
\end{aligned}$$

i.e. with $\nabla_i \nabla_j H = \partial_i \nabla_j H + g^{n,m} \langle \nabla_j H, A_{i,n} \rangle \partial_m f - \Gamma_{i,j}^k \nabla_k H$

$$\begin{aligned}
0 &= \int_{\Sigma} g^{i,j} \nabla_i \varphi \cdot d\tilde{\gamma}(f)(\nabla_j H) d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} g^{i,j} \varphi d^2 \tilde{\gamma}(f)(\partial_i f, \nabla_j H) d\mu \\
&\quad + \int_{\Sigma} g^{i,j} \varphi d\tilde{\gamma}(f)(\nabla_i \nabla_j H) d\mu - \int_{\Sigma} g^{i,j} \varphi d\tilde{\gamma}(f)(g^{n,m} \langle \nabla_j H, A_{i,n} \rangle \partial_m f) d\mu,
\end{aligned}$$

and hence

$$\begin{aligned}
-\int_{\Sigma} \varphi d\tilde{\gamma}(f)(\Delta H) d\mu &\leq c\Lambda \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla \varphi| |\nabla A| d\mu + c\Lambda \int_{\Sigma} \varphi |\nabla A| d\mu \\
&\quad + c\Lambda \int_{\Sigma} \varphi |\nabla A| |A| d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

By proposition 5.2, $0 \leq \gamma \leq 1 \leq \Lambda$ and Young's inequality it follows

$$\begin{aligned}
\frac{d}{dt} \int_{\Sigma} |\Phi|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \frac{\|f\|^8}{2} |\nabla^2 \Phi|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
&\leq \int_{\Sigma} \sum_{(i,j,k) \in I(m), j < m+4} \nabla^i \|f\|^8 * P_k^j(A) * \Phi \gamma^s d\mu \\
&\quad + cs^2 \Lambda^2 \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 \gamma^{s-2} |\nabla \Phi|^2 d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} [s^4 \Lambda^4 \|f\|^8 \gamma^{s-4} + \|f\|^4 \gamma^s] |\Phi|^2 d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

By integration by parts one obtains

$$\begin{aligned} & cs^2\Lambda^2 \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 \gamma^{s-2} |\nabla \Phi|^2 d\mu \\ & \leq \frac{1}{4} \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^2 \Phi|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{[\gamma>0]} [s^4 \Lambda^4 \|f\|^8 \gamma^{s-4} + s^2 \Lambda^2 \|f\|^6 \gamma^{s-2}] |\Phi|^2 d\mu. \end{aligned}$$

Plugging in and absorbing we conclude

$$\begin{aligned} & \frac{d}{dt} \int_{\Sigma} |\Phi|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + \frac{1}{4} \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^2 \Phi|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\ & \leq \int_{\Sigma} \sum_{(i,j,k) \in I(m), j < m+4} \nabla^i \|f\|^8 * P_k^j(A) * \Phi \gamma^s d\mu \\ & \quad + c \int_{\Sigma} [s^4 \Lambda^4 \|f\|^8 \gamma^{s-4} + s^2 \Lambda^2 \|f\|^6 \gamma^{s-2} + \|f\|^4 \gamma^s] |\Phi|^2 d\mu. \end{aligned}$$

The claim follows by Young's inequality. \square

6 Estimates on the right hand side

In this section we estimate the second term on the right-hand side of (5.12). This is unfortunately necessary, since $\int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^{s-4} d\mu$ can not be controlled trivially, when using Gronwall's inequality.

Proposition 6.1. *For $\varepsilon, n, m, \Lambda > 0$ and $s \geq 2m + 4$ there exists*

$$c = c(\varepsilon, m, s, \Lambda) > 0$$

such that, if $f : \Sigma \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^n$ is a immersion and $\gamma = \tilde{\gamma} \circ f$ as in (5.11), we have

$$\begin{aligned} & \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^{s-4} d\mu \\ & \leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^{m+2} A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + \varepsilon \sum_{i=0}^m \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |\nabla^i A|^2 \gamma^{s-2(m-i)} d\mu \\ & \quad + c \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |A|^2 \gamma^{s-2m-4} d\mu. \end{aligned} \tag{6.1}$$

Proof. The case $m = 0$ is trivial. Let $m \geq 1$. Applying corollary 13.11 with $p = 2$, $k = 8$, $u = 0$, $v = 1$ we obtain

$$\begin{aligned} & \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla \Phi|^2 \gamma^{s-4} d\mu \leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^2 \Phi|^2 \gamma^{s-2} d\mu \\ & \quad + c(\varepsilon, s, \Lambda) \int_{[\gamma>0]} (\|f\|^6 |\Phi|^2 \gamma^{s-4} + \|f\|^8 |\Phi|^2 \gamma^{s-6}) d\mu \\ & \leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^3 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\ & \quad + \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} (\|f\|^6 |\nabla \Phi|^2 \gamma^{s-2} + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla \Phi|^2 \gamma^{s-4}) d\mu \\ & \quad + c(\varepsilon, s, \Lambda) \int_{[\gamma>0]} (\|f\|^6 |\Phi|^2 \gamma^{s-4} + \|f\|^8 |\Phi|^2 \gamma^{s-6}) d\mu. \end{aligned}$$

By Young's inequality and absorption we derive

$$\begin{aligned}
\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla \Phi|^2 \gamma^{s-4} d\mu &\leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^3 \Phi|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
&\quad + \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} [\|f\|^4 |\nabla \Phi|^2 \gamma^s + \|f\|^4 |\Phi|^2 \gamma^{s-2}] d\mu \\
&\quad + c(\varepsilon, s, \Lambda) \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |\Phi|^2 \gamma^{s-6} d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

For $m = 1$ choose $\Phi = A$. For $m \geq 2$ we argue by induction via

$$\begin{aligned}
\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^{s-4} d\mu &\leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^{m+2} A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
&\quad + \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} [\|f\|^4 |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s + \|f\|^4 |\nabla^{m-1} A|^2 \gamma^{s-2}] d\mu \\
&\quad + c(\varepsilon, s, \Lambda) \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^{m-1} A|^2 \gamma^{s-6} d\mu \\
&\leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^{m+2} A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^{m+1} A|^2 \gamma^{s-2} d\mu \\
&\quad + \varepsilon \sum_{i=0}^m \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |\nabla^i A|^2 \gamma^{s-2(m-1)} d\mu \\
&\quad + c(\varepsilon, s, \Lambda) \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |A|^2 \gamma^{s-2m-4} d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

Applying lemma 13.11 we derive

$$\begin{aligned}
\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^{m+1} A|^2 \gamma^{s-2} d\mu &\leq \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^{m+2} A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
&\quad + c(s, \Lambda) \int_{\Sigma} [\|f\|^6 \gamma^{s-2} + \|f\|^8 \gamma^{s-4}] |\nabla^m A|^2 d\mu \\
&\leq \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^{m+2} A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
&\quad + c(s, \Lambda) \int_{\Sigma} [\|f\|^8 \gamma^{s-4} + \|f\|^4 \gamma^s] |\nabla^m A|^2 d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

The claim follows. \square

7 Estimates by smallness assumption, m=0

Proposition 7.1. *For $n, \Lambda > 0$ and $s \geq 4$ there exist*

$$c' = c'(n), \quad c = c(n, s, \Lambda) > 0$$

such that, if $f : \Sigma \times [0, T) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^n \setminus \{\mathbf{0}\}$ is an inverse Willmore flow and $\gamma = \tilde{\gamma} \circ f$ as in (5.11), we have

$$\begin{aligned} & \frac{d}{dt} \int_{\Sigma} |A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \frac{\|f\|^8}{8} |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\ & \leq c' \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^6 \gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{[\gamma > 0]} [\|f\|^8 \gamma^{s-4} + \|f\|^4 \gamma^s] |A|^2 d\mu. \end{aligned}$$

Proof. Recalling (4.6), (5.11) and observing

$$\begin{aligned} \int_{\Sigma} \nabla \|f\|^8 * \nabla^3 A * A \gamma^s d\mu & \leq c(n) \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^2 \|f\|^8| |\nabla^2 A| |A| \gamma^s d\mu \\ & + c(n) \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla \|f\|^8| |\nabla^2 A| |\nabla A| \gamma^s d\mu \\ & + c(n) s \Lambda \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla \|f\|^8| |\nabla^2 A| |A| \gamma^{s-1} d\mu \end{aligned}$$

we obtain

$$\begin{aligned} & \int_{\Sigma} \sum_{(i,j,k) \in I(0), j < 4} \nabla^i \|f\|^8 * P_k^j(A) * A \gamma^s d\mu \\ & = \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 [\nabla A * \nabla A * A * A + \nabla^2 A * A * A * A \\ & \quad + A * A * A * A * A] \gamma^s \\ & \quad + \nabla \|f\|^8 * [\nabla^3 A * A + \nabla A * A * A * A] \gamma^s \\ & \quad + \nabla^2 \|f\|^8 * [\nabla^2 A * A + A * A * A * A] \gamma^s d\mu \\ & \leq c(n) \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^2 A| [\|f\|^8 \gamma^s |A|^3 + \|f\|^7 \gamma^s |\nabla A| \\ & \quad + s \Lambda \|f\|^7 \gamma^{s-1} |A| + \|f\|^7 \gamma^s |A|^2 + \|f\|^6 \gamma^s |A|] \\ & \quad + |\nabla A|^2 \|f\|^8 \gamma^s |A|^2 + |\nabla A| \|f\|^7 \gamma^s |A|^3 \\ & \quad + \|f\|^8 \gamma^s |A|^6 + \|f\|^7 \gamma^s |A|^5 + \|f\|^6 \gamma^s |A|^4 d\mu. \end{aligned} \tag{7.1}$$

For the first summand in (7.1) Young's inequality yields

$$\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^2 A| [\|f\|^8 \gamma^s |A|^3 + \|f\|^7 \gamma^s |\nabla A| \\
& \quad + s\Lambda \|f\|^7 \gamma^{s-1} |A| + \|f\|^7 \gamma^s |A|^2 + \|f\|^6 \gamma^s |A|] d\mu \\
& \leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + c(\varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A|^2 \|f\|^6 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + c(\varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} [\|f\|^8 \gamma^s |A|^6 + s^2 \Lambda^2 \|f\|^6 \gamma^{s-2} |A|^2 \\
& \quad \quad + \|f\|^6 \gamma^s |A|^4 + \|f\|^4 \gamma^s |A|^2] d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

By analogous estimate of the third summand, i.e.

$$\int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A| \|f\|^7 \gamma^s |A|^3 d\mu \leq c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A|^2 \|f\|^6 \gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 \gamma^s |A|^6 d\mu,$$

and inserting in (7.1) we obtain

$$\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Sigma} \sum_{(i,j,k) \in I(0), j < 4} \nabla^i \|f\|^8 * P_k^j(A) * A \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + c(n, \varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A|^2 [\|f\|^6 \gamma^s + \|f\|^8 \gamma^s |A|^2] d\mu \\
& \quad + c(n, \varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} [\|f\|^8 \gamma^s |A|^6 + \|f\|^7 \gamma^s |A|^5 + s^2 \Lambda^2 \|f\|^6 \gamma^{s-2} |A|^2 \\
& \quad \quad + \|f\|^6 \gamma^s |A|^4 + \|f\|^4 \gamma^s |A|^2] d\mu \\
& \leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c(n, \varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 \gamma^s |A|^6 d\mu \\
& \quad + c(n, \varepsilon, s, \Lambda) \int_{[\gamma > 0]} [\|f\|^8 \gamma^{s-4} + \|f\|^4 \gamma^s] |A|^2 d\mu \\
& \quad + c(n, \varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A|^2 [\|f\|^6 \gamma^s + \|f\|^8 \gamma^s |A|^2] d\mu. \tag{7.2}
\end{aligned}$$

Next we come to estimate the fourth summand above.

$$\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A|^2 [\|f\|^6 \gamma^s + \|f\|^8 \gamma^s |A|^2] d\mu \\
&= - \int_{\Sigma} \langle \nabla A, A \rangle * \nabla [\|f\|^6 \gamma^s + \|f\|^8 \gamma^s |A|^2] d\mu \\
&\quad - \int_{\Sigma} \langle \Delta A, A \rangle [\|f\|^6 \gamma^s + \|f\|^8 \gamma^s |A|^2] d\mu \\
&\leq c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A| |A| [\|f\|^5 \gamma^s + s\Lambda \|f\|^6 \gamma^{s-1} \\
&\quad \quad \quad + \|f\|^7 \gamma^s |A|^2 + s\Lambda \|f\|^8 \gamma^{s-1} |A|^2] d\mu \\
&\quad - 2 \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 \gamma^s \langle \nabla A, A \rangle^2 d\mu \\
&\quad + \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^2 A| |A| [\|f\|^6 \gamma^s + \|f\|^8 \gamma^s |A|^2] d\mu \\
&\leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A|^2 [\|f\|^6 \gamma^s + \|f\|^8 \gamma^s |A|^2] d\mu \\
&\quad + c(\varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} [\|f\|^4 \gamma^s |A|^2 + s^2 \Lambda^2 \|f\|^6 \gamma^{s-2} |A|^2 \\
&\quad \quad \quad + \|f\|^8 \gamma^s |A|^6 + s^2 \Lambda^2 \|f\|^8 \gamma^{s-2} |A|^4] d\mu \\
&\leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A|^2 [\|f\|^6 \gamma^s + \|f\|^8 \gamma^s |A|^2] d\mu \\
&\quad + c(\varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^6 \gamma^s d\mu \\
&\quad + c(\varepsilon, s, \Lambda) \int_{[\gamma>0]} [\|f\|^8 \gamma^{s-4} + \|f\|^4 \gamma^s] |A|^2 d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

Absorbing and plugging into (7.2) we conclude

$$\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Sigma} \sum_{(i,j,k) \in I(0), j < 4} \nabla^i \|f\|^8 * P_k^j(A) * A \gamma^s d\mu \\
&\leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c(n, \varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 \gamma^s |A|^6 d\mu \\
&\quad + c(n, \varepsilon, s, \Lambda) \int_{[\gamma>0]} [\|f\|^8 \gamma^{s-4} + \|f\|^4 \gamma^s] |A|^2 d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

Applying this inequality to proposition 5.3, (5.12) proves the claim. \square

Proposition 7.2. *For $n, \Lambda > 0$ and $s \geq 4$ there exist*

$$\varepsilon_0 = \varepsilon_0(n), \quad c_0 = c_0(n, s, \Lambda) > 0$$

*such that, if $f : \Sigma \times [0, T) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^n \setminus \{\mathbf{0}\}$ is an inverse Willmore flow,
 $\gamma = \tilde{\gamma} \circ f$ as in (5.11) and*

$$\sup_{0 \leq t < T} \int_{[\gamma > 0]} |A|^2 d\mu \leq \varepsilon_0,$$

we have

$$\begin{aligned} \int_{\Sigma} |A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + \int_0^t \int_{\Sigma} \frac{\|f\|^8}{16} |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu dt &\leq \int_{\Sigma} |A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu|_{t=0} \\ &+ c_0 \sup_{0 \leq t < T} (\|f\|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma > 0])}^8 + \|f\|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma > 0])}^4) \cdot t. \end{aligned}$$

Proof. We estimate by lemma 13.8

$$\begin{aligned} \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^6 \gamma^s d\mu &= \int_{\Sigma} (\|f\|^4 |A|^3 \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}})^2 d\mu \\ &\leq c \left[\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^3 |A|^3 \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |A|^2 |\nabla A| \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu \right. \\ &\quad \left. + s\Lambda \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |A|^3 \gamma^{\frac{s-2}{2}} d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |A|^4 \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu \right]^2 \\ &\leq c \int_{[\gamma > 0]} |A|^2 d\mu \left[\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |A|^4 \gamma^s d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^2 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \right. \\ &\quad \left. + s^2 \Lambda^2 \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 \gamma^{s-2} d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^6 \gamma^s d\mu \right]. \quad (7.3) \end{aligned}$$

By integration by parts we get using $\|f\|^8 \langle A, \nabla A \rangle^2 \gamma^s \geq 0$,

$$\begin{aligned} \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^2 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu &\leq c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^7 |A|^3 |\nabla A| \gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^3 |\nabla^2 A| \gamma^s d\mu \\ &\quad + cs\Lambda \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^3 |\nabla A| \gamma^{s-1} d\mu \\ &\leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^2 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c(\varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |A|^4 \gamma^s d\mu \\ &\quad + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^6 \gamma^s d\mu \\ &\quad + c(\varepsilon) s^2 \Lambda^2 \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 \gamma^{s-2} d\mu, \end{aligned}$$

i.e. by absorption and Young's inequality

$$\begin{aligned} \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^2 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu &\leq c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^6 \gamma^s d\mu \\ &\quad + c(s, \Lambda) \int_{[\gamma>0]} [\|f\|^8 \gamma^{s-4} + \|f\|^4 \gamma^s] |A|^2 d\mu. \end{aligned}$$

For the remaining summands in (7.3) we have

$$\begin{aligned} \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |A|^4 \gamma^s d\mu + s^2 \Lambda^2 \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 \gamma^{s-2} d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^6 \gamma^s d\mu \\ \leq c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^6 \gamma^s d\mu + c(s, \Lambda) \int_{[\gamma>0]} [\|f\|^8 \gamma^{s-4} + \|f\|^4 \gamma^s] |A|^2 d\mu. \end{aligned}$$

Applying these inequalities to (7.3) we derive

$$\begin{aligned} \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^6 \gamma^s d\mu &\leq c \int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu \\ &\quad [\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^6 \gamma^s d\mu \\ &\quad + c(s, \Lambda) \int_{[\gamma>0]} [\|f\|^8 \gamma^{s-4} + \|f\|^4 \gamma^s] |A|^2 d\mu]. \end{aligned}$$

Hence

$$\begin{aligned} \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^6 \gamma^s d\mu &\leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\ &\quad + c(\varepsilon, s, \Lambda) \int_{[\gamma>0]} [\|f\|^8 \gamma^{s-4} + \|f\|^4 \gamma^s] |A|^2 d\mu, \end{aligned} \quad (7.4)$$

provided, that $\int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu \leq \delta(\varepsilon)$ is small enough.

Applying this inequality to proposition 7.1 with $\varepsilon = \frac{1}{16c'}$ we conclude

$$\begin{aligned} \frac{d}{dt} \int_{\Sigma} |A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \frac{\|f\|^8}{16} |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\ \leq c(n, s, \Lambda) \int_{[\gamma>0]} [\|f\|^8 \gamma^{s-4} + \|f\|^4 \gamma^s] |A|^2 d\mu. \end{aligned}$$

The proposition follows by integration. \square

8 Estimates by smallness assumption, m=1

Proposition 8.1. *For $n, \Lambda, R, d, \tau > 0$ and $s \geq 6$ there exist*

$$\varepsilon_1 = \varepsilon_1(n), \quad c_1 = c_1(n, s, \Lambda, R, d, \tau) > 0,$$

*such that, if $f : \Sigma \times [0, T) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^n \setminus \{\mathbf{0}\}$, $0 < T \leq \tau$,
is an inverse Willmore flow, $\gamma = \tilde{\gamma} \circ f$ as in (5.11) and*

$$\begin{aligned} \sup_{0 \leq t < T} \int_{[\gamma > 0]} |A|^2 d\mu &\leq \varepsilon_1, \\ \sup_{0 \leq t < T} \|f\|_{L_\mu^\infty([\gamma > 0])} &\leq R, \\ \int_0^T \int_{[\gamma > 0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^2 A|^2 d\mu dt &\leq d, \\ \int_0^T \| \|f\|^4 A \|_{L_\mu^\infty([\gamma > 0])}^4 dt &\leq d, \end{aligned}$$

we have

$$\sup_{0 \leq t < T} \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + \int_0^T \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^3 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu dt \leq c_1 (1 + \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu|_{t=0}).$$

Proof. For abbreviative reasons let $c_1 = c_1(n, s, \Lambda, R)$. We will show

$$\begin{aligned} \sum_{(i,j,k) \in I(1), j < 5} \int_{\Sigma} \nabla^i \|f\|^8 * P_k^j(A) * \nabla A \gamma^s d\mu \\ \leq \int_{\Sigma} \frac{\|f\|^8}{16} |\nabla^3 A|^2 d\mu \\ + c_1 (1 + \int_{[\gamma > 0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^2 A|^2 d\mu + \| \|f\|^4 A \|_{L_\mu^\infty([\gamma > 0])}^4) \\ (1 + \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu). \end{aligned} \tag{8.1}$$

Applying this inequality and proposition 6.1 with $\varepsilon = \frac{1}{8c}$ to proposition 5.3 we obtain

$$\begin{aligned} \frac{d}{dt} \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \frac{\|f\|^8}{16} |\nabla^3 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\ \leq c_1 (1 + \int_{[\gamma > 0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^2 A|^2 d\mu + \| \|f\|^4 A \|_{L_\mu^\infty([\gamma > 0])}^4) (1 + \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu), \end{aligned}$$

what proves the proposition using Gronwall's inequality, cf. lemma 13.1.

For the reader's convenience we perform this argument. First we have

$$\begin{aligned} & \frac{d}{dt} \left(1 + \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \right) \\ & \leq c_1 \left(1 + \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^2 A|^2 d\mu + \| \|f\|^4 A \|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^4 \right) \left(1 + \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \right). \end{aligned}$$

Integrating and applying Gronwall's inequality we obtain

$$\begin{aligned} & 1 + \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\ & \leq \left(1 + \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \Big|_{t=0} \right) e^{c_1 \int_0^t (1 + \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^2 A|^2 d\mu + \| \|f\|^4 A \|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^4) dt} \\ & \leq \left(1 + \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \Big|_{t=0} \right) e^{c_1(\tau+2d)}. \end{aligned}$$

It follows

$$\sup_{0 \leq t < T} \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \leq c(n, s, \Lambda, R, d, \tau) \left(1 + \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \Big|_{t=0} \right).$$

Secondly we derive by integration and the already proven estimate

$$\begin{aligned} & \int_0^T \int_{\Sigma} \frac{\|f\|^8}{16} |\nabla^3 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu dt \leq \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \Big|_{t=0} \\ & \quad + c_1 \left(1 + \sup_{0 \leq t < T} \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \right) \\ & \quad \int_0^T \left(1 + \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^2 A|^2 d\mu + \| \|f\|^4 A \|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^4 \right) dt \\ & \leq \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \Big|_{t=0} + c(n, s, \Lambda, R) c(n, s, \Lambda, R, d, \tau) \\ & \quad \left(1 + \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \Big|_{t=0} \right) (\tau + 2d) \\ & \leq c(n, s, \Lambda, R, d, \tau) \left(1 + \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \Big|_{t=0} \right). \end{aligned}$$

This establishes the required estimate, provided, that (8.1) holds true.

To show (8.1) we give adequate estimates for each term of the sum on the left hand side in (8.1).

- $k = 5, j = 1, i = 0$

For this case we start estimating by lemma 13.8 and Hölder's inequality

$$\begin{aligned}
\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu &= \int_{\Sigma} (\|f\|^4 |A|^2 |\nabla A| \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}})^2 d\mu \\
&\leq c \left[\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^3 |A|^2 |\nabla A| \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |A| |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu \right. \\
&\quad + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |A|^2 |\nabla^2 A| \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu + s\Lambda \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |A|^2 |\nabla A| \gamma^{\frac{s-2}{2}} d\mu \\
&\quad \left. + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |A|^3 |\nabla A| \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu \right]^2 \\
&\leq c \int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu \\
&\quad \left[\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |A|^2 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla A|^4 \gamma^s d\mu \right. \\
&\quad + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^2 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + s^2 \Lambda^2 \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^2 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^{s-2} d\mu \\
&\quad \left. + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \right] \\
&\leq c \int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu \\
&\quad \left[\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla A|^4 \gamma^s d\mu \right. \\
&\quad \left. + s^4 \Lambda^4 \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^2 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \right].
\end{aligned}$$

By integration by parts

$$\begin{aligned}
&\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla A|^4 \gamma^s d\mu \\
&\leq c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^7 |A| |\nabla A|^3 \gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A| |\nabla A|^2 |\nabla^2 A| \gamma^s d\mu \\
&\quad + c s \Lambda \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A| |\nabla A|^3 \gamma^{s-1} d\mu
\end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
&\leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla A|^4 \gamma^s d\mu + c(\varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |A|^2 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
&\quad + c(\varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^2 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c(\varepsilon) s^4 \Lambda^4 \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 d\mu,
\end{aligned}$$

i.e. by absorption and Young's inequality

$$\begin{aligned}
&\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla A|^4 \gamma^s d\mu \\
&\leq c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
&\quad + c s^4 \Lambda^4 \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^2 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu. \tag{8.2}
\end{aligned}$$

Inserting this inequality yields

$$\begin{aligned}
&\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
&\leq c \int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu \left[\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + s^4 \Lambda^4 \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 d\mu \right. \\
&\quad \left. + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^2 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \right]. \tag{8.3}
\end{aligned}$$

Next we have

$$\begin{aligned}
&\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^2 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu = \int_{\Sigma} (\|f\|^4 |A| |\nabla^2 A| \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}})^2 d\mu \\
&\leq c \left[\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^3 |A| |\nabla^2 A| \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |\nabla A| |\nabla^2 A| \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu \right. \\
&\quad \left. + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |A| |\nabla^3 A| \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu + s \Lambda \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |A| |\nabla^2 A| \gamma^{\frac{s-2}{2}} d\mu \right. \\
&\quad \left. + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |A|^2 |\nabla^2 A| \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu \right]^2 \\
&\leq c \int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu \left[\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^3 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + s^2 \Lambda^2 \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^2 A|^2 d\mu \right. \\
&\quad \left. + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^2 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \right] \\
&\quad + c \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^2 A|^2 d\mu \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu. \tag{8.4}
\end{aligned}$$

By integration by parts we have

$$\begin{aligned}
\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu &\leq c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^5 |\nabla A| |\nabla^2 A| \gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |\nabla A| |\nabla^3 A| \gamma^s d\mu \\
&\quad + cs\Lambda \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |\nabla A| |\nabla^2 A| \gamma^{s-1} d\mu \\
&\leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + cs^2\Lambda^2 \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^2 A|^2 d\mu \\
&\quad + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^3 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
&\quad + c(\varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu.
\end{aligned} \tag{8.5}$$

Absorbing and inserting (8.5) in (8.4) we obtain, since $\int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu \leq \varepsilon_1$,

$$\begin{aligned}
\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^2 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu &\leq c \int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^3 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
&\quad + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
&\quad + c \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^2 A|^2 d\mu \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
&\quad + cs^2\Lambda^2 \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^2 A|^2 d\mu.
\end{aligned} \tag{8.6}$$

Inserting finally (8.6) in (8.3) we derive

$$\begin{aligned}
&\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
&\leq c \int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu \\
&\quad [\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^3 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
&\quad + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^2 A|^2 d\mu \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
&\quad + s^2\Lambda^2 \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^2 A|^2 d\mu + s^4\Lambda^4 \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 d\mu].
\end{aligned}$$

Since $\int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 d\mu \leq c \|\|f\|^4 A\|_{L_\mu^\infty([\gamma>0])}^4 + c(\int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu)^2$, we conclude

$$\begin{aligned} & \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\ & \leq c \int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu \left[\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^3 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \right] \\ & \quad + c_1 (1 + \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^2 A|^2 d\mu + \|\|f\|^4 A\|_{L_\mu^\infty([\gamma>0])}^4) (1 + \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu). \end{aligned}$$

Consequently

$$\begin{aligned} & \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\ & \leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^3 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\ & \quad + c(\varepsilon, c_1) (1 + \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^2 A|^2 d\mu + \|\|f\|^4 A\|_{L_\mu^\infty([\gamma>0])}^4) \\ & \quad (1 + \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu), \end{aligned} \tag{8.7}$$

provided, that $\int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu \leq \delta(\varepsilon)$.

- $k = 5, j = 0, i = 1$

By Young's inequality we have

$$\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^7 |A|^5 |\nabla A| \gamma^s d\mu \leq c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |A|^6 \gamma^s d\mu.$$

From lemma 13.8 we infer

$$\begin{aligned} & \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |A|^6 \gamma^s d\mu = \int_{\Sigma} (\|f\|^3 |A|^3 \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}})^2 d\mu \\ & \leq c \left[\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^2 |A|^3 \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^3 |A|^2 |\nabla A| \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu \right. \\ & \quad \left. + s\Lambda \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^3 |A|^3 \gamma^{\frac{s-2}{2}} d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^3 |A|^4 \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu \right]^2 \\ & \leq c \int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu \left[\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |A|^6 \gamma^s d\mu + \int_{[\gamma>0]} (\|f\|^2 + s^4 \Lambda^4 \|f\|^6) |A|^2 d\mu \right. \\ & \quad \left. + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \right]. \end{aligned}$$

Since $\int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu \leq \varepsilon_1$ we obtain by absorption

$$\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |A|^6 \gamma^s d\mu \leq c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c_1 (1 + \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu). \quad (8.8)$$

Reinserting we conclude by (8.7)

$$\begin{aligned} \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^7 |A|^5 |\nabla A| \gamma^s d\mu &\leq c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c_1 (1 + \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu) \\ &\leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^3 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\ &\quad + c(\varepsilon, c_1) (1 + \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^2 A|^2 d\mu + \| \|f\|^4 A \|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^4) \\ &\quad (1 + \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu), \end{aligned}$$

provided, that $\int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu \leq \delta(\varepsilon)$.

- $k = 3, j = 3, i = 0$

For the first term we have

$$\begin{aligned} \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^2 |\nabla A| |\nabla^3 A| \gamma^s d\mu \\ \leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^3 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c(\varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu. \end{aligned}$$

Apply (8.7) to obtain a suitable estimate. Next

$$\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A| |\nabla A|^2 |\nabla^2 A| \gamma^s d\mu \leq c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla A|^4 \gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^2 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu.$$

Using (8.2) in a first step, then applying (8.6) we derive

$$\begin{aligned} c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla A|^4 \gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^2 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\ \leq c \int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^3 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\ + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^2 A|^2 d\mu \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\ + cs^4 \Lambda^4 \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 d\mu + cs^2 \Lambda^2 \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^2 A|^2 d\mu, \quad (8.9) \end{aligned}$$

hence by (8.7) and $\int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 d\mu \leq c \| \|f\|^4 A \|_{L_\mu^\infty([\gamma>0])}^4 + c (\int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu)^2$

$$\begin{aligned} & \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A| |\nabla A|^2 |\nabla^2 A| \gamma^s d\mu \\ & \leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^3 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\ & + c(\varepsilon, c_1) (1 + \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^2 A|^2 d\mu + \| \|f\|^4 A \|_{L_\mu^\infty([\gamma>0])}^4) \\ & \quad (1 + \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu), \end{aligned}$$

provided, that $\int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu \leq \delta(\varepsilon)$.

For the last term of this case, i.e. $\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla A|^4 \gamma^s d\mu$, apply (8.9) and (8.7).

- $k = 3, j = 2, i = 1$

By Young's inequality we have

$$\begin{aligned} & \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^7 |A|^2 |\nabla A| |\nabla^2 A| \gamma^s d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^7 |A| |\nabla A|^3 \gamma^s d\mu \\ & \leq c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |A|^2 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla A|^4 \gamma^s d\mu \\ & \quad + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^2 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\ & \leq c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\ & \quad + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^2 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla A|^4 \gamma^s d\mu. \end{aligned}$$

Apply (8.9) and (8.7).

- $k = 3, j = 1, i = 2$

Apply (8.7) to

$$\begin{aligned} & \int_{\Sigma} (\|f\|^6 + \|f\|^7 |A|) |A|^2 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\ & \leq c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu. \end{aligned}$$

- $k = 3, j = 0, i = 3$

By Young's inequality we have

$$\begin{aligned}
\int_{\Sigma} (\|f\|^5 + \|f\|^6|A| + \|f\|^7|A|^2 + \|f\|^7|\nabla A|)|A|^3|\nabla A|\gamma^s d\mu \\
\leq c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8|A|^4|\nabla A|^2\gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4|\nabla A|^2\gamma^s d\mu \\
+ c \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^2|A|^2 d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6|A|^6\gamma^s d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

Apply (8.8) and (8.7).

- $k = 1, j = 4, i = 1$

We use integration by parts to derive

$$\begin{aligned}
\int_{\Sigma} \nabla \|\nabla f\|^8 * \nabla^4 A * \nabla A \gamma^s d\mu \\
= - \int_{\Sigma} \nabla^2 \|\nabla f\|^8 * \nabla^3 A * \nabla A \gamma^s d\mu - \int_{\Sigma} \nabla \|\nabla f\|^8 * \nabla^3 A * \nabla^2 A \gamma^s d\mu \\
- s \int_{\Sigma} \nabla \|\nabla f\|^8 * \nabla^3 A * \nabla A * \nabla \gamma \gamma^{s-1} d\mu \\
\leq c(n) \int_{\Sigma} (\|f\|^6 + \|f\|^7|A|)|\nabla A||\nabla^3 A|\gamma^s d\mu \\
+ c(n) \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^7|\nabla^2 A||\nabla^3 A|\gamma^s d\mu \\
+ c(n)s\Lambda \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^7|\nabla A||\nabla^3 A|\gamma^{s-1} d\mu \\
\leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8|\nabla^3 A|^2\gamma^s d\mu + c(n, \varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4|\nabla A|^2\gamma^s d\mu \\
+ c(n, \varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6|A|^2|\nabla A|^2\gamma^s d\mu + c(n, \varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6|\nabla^2 A|^2\gamma^s d\mu \\
+ c(n, \varepsilon)s^2\Lambda^2 \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6|\nabla A|^2\gamma^{s-2} d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

By Young's inequality we have

$$\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6|A|^2|\nabla A|^2\gamma^s d\mu \leq c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8|A|^4|\nabla A|^2\gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4|\nabla A|^2\gamma^s d\mu.$$

Furthermore we use corollary 13.11 to derive

$$\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + s^2 \Lambda^2 \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^{s-2} d\mu \\
& \leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^3 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c(\varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + c(\varepsilon, s, \Lambda) \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^{s-2} d\mu \\
& \leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^3 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c(\varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + \delta \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + c(\varepsilon, \delta, s, \Lambda) \int_{[\gamma>0]} (\|f\|^6 + \|f\|^4) |A|^2 d\mu,
\end{aligned}$$

i.e. by absorption

$$\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + s^2 \Lambda^2 \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^{s-2} d\mu \\
& \leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^3 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c(\varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + c(\varepsilon, s, \Lambda) \int_{[\gamma>0]} (\|f\|^6 + \|f\|^4) |A|^2 d\mu. \tag{8.10}
\end{aligned}$$

Inserting yields

$$\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Sigma} \nabla \|f\|^8 * \nabla^4 A * \nabla A \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^3 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c(n, \varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + c(n, \varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + c(n, \varepsilon, s, \Lambda) \int_{[\gamma>0]} (\|f\|^6 + \|f\|^4) |A|^2 d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

Apply (8.7).

- $k = 1, j = 3, i = 2$

By Young's inequality we have

$$\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Sigma} (\|f\|^6 + \|f\|^7 |A|) |\nabla A| |\nabla^3 A| \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^3 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c(\varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + c(\varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |A|^2 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^3 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c(\varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + c(\varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

Apply (8.7).

- $k = 1, j = 2, i = 3$

$$\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Sigma} (\|f\|^5 + \|f\|^6 |A| + \|f\|^7 |A|^2 + \|f\|^7 |\nabla A|) |\nabla A| |\nabla^2 A| \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \leq c \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^2 A|^2 d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} (\|f\|^2 + \|f\|^4) |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^2 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla A|^4 \gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

Apply (8.9), (8.7) and (8.10). Collecting terms we conclude

$$\begin{aligned}
& \sum_{(i,j,k) \in I(1), j < 5} \int_{\Sigma} \nabla^i \|f\|^8 * P_k^j(A) * \nabla A \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^3 A|^2 d\mu \\
& \quad + c(\varepsilon, c_1) \left(1 + \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^2 A|^2 d\mu + \| \|f\|^4 A \|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^4 \right) \\
& \quad \left(1 + \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \right)
\end{aligned}$$

for $\int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu \leq \delta(\varepsilon, n)$ small enough. Choosing $\varepsilon = \frac{1}{16}$ proves (8.1). \square

9 Estimates by smallness assumption, m=2

Proposition 9.1. *For $n, \Lambda, R, d, \tau > 0$ and $s \geq 8$ there exist*

$$\varepsilon_2 = \varepsilon_2(n), \quad c_2 = c_2(n, s, \Lambda, R, d, \tau) > 0,$$

such that, if $f : \Sigma \times [0, T) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^n \setminus \{\mathbf{0}\}$, $0 < T \leq \tau$, is an inverse Willmore flow, $\gamma = \tilde{\gamma} \circ f$ as in (5.11) and

$$\begin{aligned} & \sup_{0 \leq t < T} \int_{[\gamma > 0]} |A|^2 d\mu \leq \varepsilon_2, \\ & \sup_{0 \leq t < T} \|f\|_{L_\mu^\infty([\gamma > 0])} \leq R, \\ & \sup_{0 \leq t < T} \int_{[\gamma > 0]} |\nabla A|^2 d\mu \leq d, \\ & \int_0^T \int_{[\gamma > 0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^k A|^2 d\mu dt \leq d \quad \text{for } k = 2, 3 \quad \text{and} \\ & \int_0^T \| \|f\|^4 \nabla^k A \|_{L_\mu^\infty([\gamma > 0])}^4 dt \leq d \quad \text{for } k = 0, 1, \end{aligned}$$

we have

$$\sup_{0 \leq t < T} \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + \int_0^T \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^4 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu dt \leq c_2 \left(1 + \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \Big|_{t=0} \right).$$

Proof. For abbreviative reasons let $c_2 = c_2(n, s, \Lambda, R, d)$. We will show

$$\begin{aligned} & \sum_{(i,j,k) \in I(2), j < 6} \int_{\Sigma} \nabla^i \|f\|^8 * P_k^j(A) * \nabla A \gamma^s d\mu \\ & \leq \int_{\Sigma} \frac{\|f\|^8}{16} |\nabla^4 A|^2 d\mu \\ & \quad + c_2 \left(1 + \int_{[\gamma > 0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^2 A|^2 d\mu + \int_{[\gamma > 0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^3 A|^2 d\mu \right. \\ & \quad \left. + \| \|f\|^4 A \|_{L_\mu^\infty([\gamma > 0])}^4 + \| \|f\|^4 \nabla A \|_{L_\mu^\infty([\gamma > 0])}^4 \right) \\ & \quad \left(1 + \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \right). \end{aligned} \tag{9.1}$$

Applying this inequality and proposition 6.1 with $\varepsilon = \frac{1}{8c}$ to proposition 5.3 prove the claim using Gronwall's inequality, cf. lemma 13.1.

To show (9.1) we give adequate estimates for each term of the sum.

- $k = 5, j = 2, i = 0$

By lemma 13.8 we estimate

$$\begin{aligned}
\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu &= \int_{\Sigma} (\|f\|^4 |A|^2 |\nabla^2 A| \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}})^2 d\mu \\
&\leq c \left[\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^3 |A|^2 |\nabla^2 A| \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |A| |\nabla A| |\nabla^2 A| \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu \right. \\
&\quad + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |A|^2 |\nabla^3 A| \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu + s\Lambda \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |A|^2 |\nabla^2 A| \gamma^{\frac{s-2}{2}} d\mu \\
&\quad \left. + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |A|^3 |\nabla^2 A| \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu \right]^2 \\
&\leq c \int_{[\gamma > 0]} |A|^2 d\mu \\
&\quad \left[\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |A|^2 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^2 |\nabla^3 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \right. \\
&\quad + s^2 \Lambda^2 \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^2 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^{s-2} d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
&\quad \left. + c \int_{[\gamma > 0]} \|f\|^8 |A|^2 |\nabla A|^2 d\mu \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \right] \\
&\leq c \int_{[\gamma > 0]} |A|^2 d\mu \\
&\quad \left[\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^2 |\nabla^3 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \right. \\
&\quad + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + s^4 \Lambda^4 \int_{[\gamma > 0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^2 A|^2 d\mu \\
&\quad \left. + c \left[\| \|f\|^4 A \|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma > 0])}^4 + (\int_{[\gamma > 0]} |\nabla A|^2 d\mu)^2 \right] \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \right].
\end{aligned}$$

Since $\int_{[\gamma > 0]} |A|^2 d\mu \leq \varepsilon_2$, we obtain by absorption

$$\begin{aligned}
\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu &\leq c \int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^2 |\nabla^3 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
&\quad + c_2 (1 + \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^2 A|^2 d\mu + \| \|f\|^4 A \|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^4) \\
&\quad (1 + \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu).
\end{aligned} \tag{9.2}$$

Next we have again by lemma 13.8

$$\begin{aligned}
\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^2 |\nabla^3 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu &= \int_{\Sigma} (\|f\|^4 |A| |\nabla^3 A| \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}})^2 d\mu \\
&\leq c \int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu \left[\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |\nabla^3 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^4 A|^2 d\mu \right. \\
&\quad \left. + s^2 \Lambda^2 \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^3 A|^2 d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^2 |\nabla^3 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \right] \\
&\quad + c \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^3 A|^2 d\mu \int_{[\gamma>0]} |\nabla A|^2 d\mu.
\end{aligned} \tag{9.3}$$

By corollary 13.11

$$\begin{aligned}
\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |\nabla^3 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu &\leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^4 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c(\varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
&\quad + c(\varepsilon) s^2 \Lambda^2 \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^{s-2} d\mu \\
&\leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^4 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c(\varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
&\quad + c(\varepsilon) s^4 \Lambda^4 \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^2 A|^2 d\mu.
\end{aligned} \tag{9.4}$$

Applying this inequality to (9.3) we derive by absorption

$$\begin{aligned}
\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^2 |\nabla^3 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu &\leq c \int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^4 A|^2 d\mu \\
&\quad + c_2 (1 + \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^2 A|^2 d\mu + \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^3 A|^2 d\mu) (1 + \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu).
\end{aligned} \tag{9.5}$$

Inserting (9.5) in (9.2) we conclude

$$\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^4 A|^2 d\mu \\
& \quad + c(\varepsilon, c_2) (1 + \int_{[\gamma > 0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^2 A|^2 d\mu + \int_{[\gamma > 0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^3 A|^2 d\mu \\
& \quad \quad \quad + \|\|f\|^4 A\|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma > 0])}^4) \\
& \quad (1 + \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu), \tag{9.6}
\end{aligned}$$

provided, that $\int_{[\gamma > 0]} |A|^2 d\mu \leq \delta(\varepsilon)$.

For the next term to be considered we have by Young's inequality

$$\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^3 |\nabla A|^2 |\nabla^2 A| \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \leq c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^2 |\nabla A|^4 \gamma^s d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

We estimate by lemma 13.8

$$\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^2 |\nabla A|^4 \gamma^s d\mu = \int_{\Sigma} (\|f\|^4 |A| |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}})^2 d\mu \\
& \leq c \left[\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^3 |A| |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |\nabla A|^3 \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu \right. \\
& \quad \left. + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |A| |\nabla A| |\nabla^2 A| \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu + s \Lambda \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |A| |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^{\frac{s-2}{2}} d\mu \right. \\
& \quad \left. + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |A|^2 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu \right]^2 \\
& \leq c \int_{[\gamma > 0]} |\nabla A|^2 d\mu \\
& \quad \left[\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |A|^2 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla A|^4 \gamma^s d\mu \right. \\
& \quad \left. + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^2 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + s^2 \Lambda^2 \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^2 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^{s-2} d\mu \right] \\
& \quad + c \int_{[\gamma > 0]} |A|^2 d\mu \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^2 |\nabla A|^4 \gamma^s d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

Hence by Young's inequality

$$\begin{aligned}
\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^2 |\nabla A|^4 \gamma^s d\mu &\leq (\varepsilon + c \int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu) \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^2 |\nabla A|^4 \gamma^s d\mu \\
&\quad + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
&\quad + c(\varepsilon, s, \Lambda) (1 + (\int_{[\gamma>0]} |\nabla A|^2 d\mu)^2) \\
&\quad [\int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^4 |A|^2 d\mu + \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla A|^4 d\mu \\
&\quad + \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^2 A|^2 d\mu + \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |A|^2 d\mu].
\end{aligned}$$

Absorbing, $\int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla A|^4 d\mu \leq c \|f\|^4 |\nabla A|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^4 + c (\int_{[\gamma>0]} |\nabla A|^2 d\mu)^2$ and (9.6) yield an adequate estimate.

- $k = 5, j = 1, i = 1$

Clearly

$$\begin{aligned}
\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^7 |A|^4 |\nabla A| |\nabla^2 A| \gamma^s d\mu \\
\leq c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |A|^4 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

By lemma 13.8 we derive

$$\begin{aligned}
\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |A|^4 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu &= \int_{\Sigma} (\|f\|^3 |A|^2 |\nabla A|^{\frac{s}{2}})^2 d\mu \\
&\leq c \int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu \\
&\quad [\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |A|^4 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^2 |\nabla A|^2 d\mu] \\
&\quad + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |A|^2 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + s^4 \Lambda^4 \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^6 |\nabla A|^2 d\mu \\
&\quad + \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |A|^4 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
&\quad + c(\varepsilon) (\int_{[\gamma>0]} |\nabla A|^2 d\mu)^2 \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

Absorbing and reinserting we conclude by Young's inequality

$$\begin{aligned} & \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^7 |A|^4 |\nabla A| |\nabla^2 A| \gamma^s d\mu \\ & \leq c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c_2 (1 + \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu). \end{aligned}$$

Apply (9.6).

- $k = 5, j = 0, i = 2$

First we have

$$\begin{aligned} & \int_{\Sigma} (\|f\|^6 + \|f\|^7 |A|) |A|^5 |\nabla^2 A| \gamma^s d\mu \\ & \leq c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |A|^6 \gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |A|^8 \gamma^s d\mu. \end{aligned}$$

By lemma 13.8 we estimate

$$\begin{aligned} & \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |A|^6 \gamma^s d\mu = \int_{\Sigma} (\|f\|^2 |A|^3 \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}})^2 d\mu \\ & \leq c \left[\int_{\Sigma} \|f\| |A|^3 \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^2 |A|^2 |\nabla A| \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu \right. \\ & \quad \left. + s \Lambda \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^2 |A|^3 \gamma^{\frac{s-2}{2}} d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^2 |A|^4 \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu \right]^2 \\ & \leq c \int_{[\gamma>0]} |\nabla A|^2 d\mu \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |A|^4 \gamma^s d\mu \\ & \quad + c \int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu \\ & \quad \left[\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^2 |A|^4 \gamma^s d\mu + s^2 \Lambda^2 \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |A|^4 \gamma^{s-2} d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |A|^6 \gamma^s d\mu \right] \\ & \leq (\varepsilon + c \int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu) \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |A|^6 \gamma^s d\mu + c \left(\int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu \right)^2 \\ & \quad + c(\varepsilon) \left[\left(\int_{[\gamma>0]} |\nabla A|^2 d\mu \right)^2 + s^4 \Lambda^4 \right] \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^4 |A|^2 d\mu, \end{aligned}$$

i.e. $\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |A|^6 \gamma^s d\mu \leq c_2$ by absorption.

Similarly

$$\begin{aligned}
\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |A|^8 \gamma^s d\mu &= \int_{\Sigma} (\|f\|^3 |A|^4 \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}})^2 d\mu \\
&\leq c \left[\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^2 |A|^4 \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^3 |A|^3 |\nabla A| \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu \right. \\
&\quad \left. + s\Lambda \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^3 |A|^4 \gamma^{\frac{s-2}{2}} d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^3 |A|^5 \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu \right]^2 \\
&\leq c \int_{[\gamma>0]} |\nabla A|^2 d\mu \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |A|^6 \gamma^s d\mu \\
&\quad + c \int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu \\
&\quad \left[\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |A|^6 \gamma^s d\mu + s^2 \Lambda^2 \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |A|^6 \gamma^{s-2} d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |A|^8 \gamma^s d\mu \right] \\
&\leq c(\varepsilon + \int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu) \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |A|^8 \gamma^s d\mu + c \left(\int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu \right)^2 \\
&\quad + c(\varepsilon, s, \Lambda) \left[\left(\int_{[\gamma>0]} |\nabla A|^2 d\mu \right)^3 + s^6 \Lambda^6 \right] \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^6 |A|^2 d\mu,
\end{aligned}$$

where Young's inequality with $p = \frac{3}{2}$, $q = 3$ and $6 = \frac{16}{3} + \frac{2}{3}$ was used in the last step. Hence we conclude

$$\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |A|^6 \gamma^s d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |A|^8 \gamma^s d\mu \leq c_2 \tag{9.7}$$

for $\int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu \leq \varepsilon_2$ sufficiently small.

Inserting and applying (9.6) yields the required result for this case.

- $k = 3, j = 4, i = 0$

First we have

$$\begin{aligned}
\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^2 |\nabla^2 A| |\nabla^4 A| \gamma^s d\mu \\
\leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^4 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c(\varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

Apply (9.6). Next we estimate

$$\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A| |\nabla A| |\nabla^2 A| |\nabla^3 A| \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \leq c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^2 |\nabla^3 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla A|^2 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \leq c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^2 |\nabla^3 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c(1 + \|\|f\|^4 \nabla A\|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^4) \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

Apply (9.5). For the third term in this case we have

$$\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A| |\nabla^2 A|^3 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^{12} |\nabla^2 A|^4 \gamma^s d\mu + c(\varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |A|^2 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu. \quad (9.8)
\end{aligned}$$

For the first term of the sum above we estimate by integration by parts

$$\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^{12} |\nabla^2 A|^4 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \leq c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^{11} |\nabla A| |\nabla^2 A|^3 \gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^{12} |\nabla A| |\nabla^2 A|^2 |\nabla^3 A| \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + c s \Lambda \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^{12} |\nabla A| |\nabla^2 A|^3 \gamma^{s-1} d\mu \\
& \leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^{12} |\nabla^2 A|^4 \gamma^s d\mu + c(\varepsilon) \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla A|^4 d\mu \\
& \quad + c(\varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^{12} |\nabla A|^2 |\nabla^3 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + c(\varepsilon) s^4 \Lambda^4 \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^{12} |\nabla A|^4 d\mu,
\end{aligned}$$

i.e. by absorption

$$\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^{12} |\nabla^2 A|^4 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \leq c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^{12} |\nabla A|^2 |\nabla^3 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c_2(1 + \|\|f\|^4 \nabla A\|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^4). \quad (9.9)
\end{aligned}$$

We proceed using lemma 13.8 to obtain

$$\begin{aligned}
\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^{12} |\nabla A|^2 |\nabla^3 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu &= \int_{\Sigma} (\|f\|^6 |\nabla A| |\nabla^3 A| \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}})^2 d\mu \\
&\leq c \left[\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^5 |\nabla A| |\nabla^3 A| \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |\nabla^2 A| |\nabla^3 A| \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu \right. \\
&\quad + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |\nabla A| |\nabla^4 A| \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu + s\Lambda \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |\nabla A| |\nabla^3 A| \gamma^{\frac{s-2}{2}} d\mu \\
&\quad \left. + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |A| |\nabla A| |\nabla^3 A| \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu \right]^2 \\
&\leq c \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^2 |\nabla A|^2 d\mu \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^3 A|^2 d\mu \\
&\quad + c \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^3 A|^2 d\mu \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
&\quad + c \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^4 |\nabla A|^2 d\mu \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^4 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
&\quad + cs^2 \Lambda^2 \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^4 |\nabla A|^2 d\mu \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^3 A|^2 d\mu \\
&\quad + c \int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^{12} |\nabla A|^2 |\nabla^3 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu,
\end{aligned}$$

i.e. by absorption, since $\int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu \leq \varepsilon_2$,

$$\begin{aligned}
\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^{12} |\nabla A|^2 |\nabla^3 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu &\leq c_2 \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^4 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
&\quad + c_2 \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^3 A|^2 d\mu (1 + \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu). \tag{9.10}
\end{aligned}$$

Now inserting (9.10) in (9.9) we derive

$$\begin{aligned}
\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^{12} |\nabla^2 A|^4 \gamma^s d\mu &\leq c_2 \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^4 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
&\quad + c_2 (1 + \| \|f\|^4 \nabla A \|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^4 + \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^3 A|^2 d\mu) \\
&\quad (1 + \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu). \tag{9.11}
\end{aligned}$$

Applying (9.11) to (9.8) we finally obtain using Young's inequality

$$\begin{aligned}
\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A| |\nabla^2 A|^3 \gamma^s d\mu &\leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^4 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
&\quad + c_2 (1 + \| \|f\|^4 \nabla A \|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma > 0])}^4 + \int_{[\gamma > 0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^3 A|^2 d\mu) \\
&\quad (1 + \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu) \\
&\quad + c(\varepsilon, c_2) \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

Hence (9.6) yields an estimate realizing the full structure of (9.1).

It remains to estimate

$$\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla A|^2 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \leq c (1 + \| \|f\|^4 \nabla A \|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma > 0])}^4) \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu.$$

- $k = 3, j = 3, i = 1$

We start estimating

$$\begin{aligned}
\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^7 |A|^2 |\nabla^2 A| |\nabla^3 A| \gamma^s d\mu \\
\leq c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |\nabla^3 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

Apply (9.4) and (9.6). Next we have

$$\begin{aligned}
\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^7 |A| |\nabla A| |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
\leq c (1 + \| \|f\|^4 \nabla A \|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma > 0])}^4) \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
+ c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

Apply (9.6). Finally

$$\begin{aligned}
\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^7 |\nabla A|^3 |\nabla^2 A| \gamma^s d\mu &\leq c (1 + \| \|f\|^4 \nabla A \|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma > 0])}^4) \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
&\quad + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |\nabla A|^4 \gamma^s d\mu,
\end{aligned}$$

where we have by lemma 13.8

$$\begin{aligned}
\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |\nabla A|^4 \gamma^s d\mu &= \int_{\Sigma} (\|f\|^3 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}})^2 d\mu \\
&\leq c \left[\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^2 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^3 |\nabla A| |\nabla^2 A| \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu \right. \\
&\quad \left. + s\Lambda \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^3 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^{\frac{s-2}{2}} d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^3 |A| |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu \right]^2 \\
&\leq c_2 (1 + \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu) + c \int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |\nabla A|^4 \gamma^s d\mu,
\end{aligned}$$

i.e. by absorption

$$\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |\nabla A|^4 \gamma^s d\mu \leq c_2 (1 + \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu). \quad (9.12)$$

- $k = 3, j = 2, i = 2$

By Young's inequality we derive

$$\begin{aligned}
\int_{\Sigma} (\|f\|^6 + \|f\|^7 |A|) |A|^2 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
\leq c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

Apply (9.6). For the second and last term of this case likewise

$$\begin{aligned}
\int_{\Sigma} (\|f\|^6 + \|f\|^7 |A|) |A| |\nabla A|^2 |\nabla^2 A| \gamma^s d\mu \\
\leq c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |\nabla A|^4 \gamma^s d\mu \\
+ c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

Apply (9.6) and (9.12).

- $k = 3, j = 1, i = 3$

Estimating by Young's inequality we have

$$\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Sigma} (\|f\|^5 + \|f\|^6|A| + \|f\|^7|A|^2 + \|f\|^7|\nabla A|)|A|^2|\nabla A||\nabla^2 A|\gamma^s d\mu \\
& \leq c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8|A|^4|\nabla^2 A|^2\gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^2|\nabla A|^2 d\mu \\
& \quad + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4|A|^2|\nabla A|^2\gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6|A|^4|\nabla A|^2\gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6|\nabla A|^4\gamma^s d\mu \\
& \leq c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8|A|^4|\nabla^2 A|^2\gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^2|\nabla A|^2 d\mu \\
& \quad + c \int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4|A|^6\gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6|A|^8\gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6|\nabla A|^4\gamma^s d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

Apply (9.6), (9.7) and (9.12).

- $k = 3, j = 0, i = 4$

$$\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Sigma} (\|f\|^4 + \|f\|^5|A| + \|f\|^6|A|^2 + \|f\|^6|\nabla A| \\
& \quad + \|f\|^7|A|^3 + \|f\|^7|A||\nabla A| + \|f\|^7|\nabla^2 A|)|A|^3|\nabla^2 A|\gamma^s d\mu \\
& \leq c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8|A|^4|\nabla^2 A|^2\gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^2|A|^4\gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4|A|^6\gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6|A|^8\gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4|A|^2|\nabla A|^2\gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6|A|^4|\nabla A|^2\gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6|A|^2|\nabla^2 A|^2\gamma^s d\mu \\
& \leq c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8|A|^4|\nabla^2 A|^2\gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu \\
& \quad + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4|A|^6\gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6|A|^8\gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6|\nabla A|^4\gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4|\nabla^2 A|^2\gamma^s d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

Apply (9.6), (9.7) and (9.12).

- $k = 1, j = 5, i = 1$

By integration by parts and Young's inequality we estimate

$$\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Sigma} \nabla \|f\|^8 * \nabla^5 A * \nabla^2 A \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \leq c(n) \int_{\Sigma} (\|f\|^6 + \|f\|^7 |A|) |\nabla^2 A| |\nabla^4 A| \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + c(n) \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^7 |\nabla^3 A| |\nabla^4 A| \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + c(n) s \Lambda \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^7 |\nabla^2 A| |\nabla^4 A| \gamma^{s-1} d\mu \\
& \leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^4 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c(n, \varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + c(n, \varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |A|^2 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c(n, \varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |\nabla^3 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + c(n, \varepsilon) s^2 \Lambda^2 \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^{s-2} d\mu \\
& \leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^4 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c(n, \varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + c(n, \varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c(n, \varepsilon, s, \Lambda) \int_{[\gamma > 0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^2 A|^2 d\mu \\
& \quad + c(n, \varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |\nabla^3 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

Apply (9.6) and (9.4).

- $k = 1, j = 4, i = 2$

Clearly

$$\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Sigma} (\|f\|^6 + \|f\|^7 |A|) |\nabla^2 A| |\nabla^4 A| \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^4 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c(\varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + c(\varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

Apply (9.6).

- $k = 1, j = 3, i = 3$

By Young's inequality we have

$$\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Sigma} (\|f\|^5 + \|f\|^6|A| + \|f\|^7|A|^2 + \|f\|^7|\nabla A|) |\nabla^2 A| |\nabla^3 A| \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \leq c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |\nabla^3 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + c(1 + \|\|f\|^4 \nabla A\|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^4) \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

Apply (9.4) and (9.6).

- $k = 1, j = 2, i = 4$

Finally

$$\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Sigma} (\|f\|^4 + \|f\|^5|A| + \|f\|^6|A|^2 + \|f\|^6|\nabla A| \\
& \quad + \|f\|^7|A|^3 + \|f\|^7|A||\nabla A| + \|f\|^7|\nabla^2 A|) |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \leq c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + c \|\|f\|^4 \nabla A\|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])} \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^2 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s + \|f\|^3 |A| |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^{12} |\nabla^2 A|^4 \gamma^s d\mu + c(\varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^2 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \leq c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + c_2(1 + \|\|f\|^4 \nabla A\|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^4) \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^{12} |\nabla^2 A|^4 \gamma^s d\mu + c(\varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^2 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

Apply (9.6) and (9.11). \square

10 Further estimates

Proposition 10.1. *For $n, \Lambda, R, d, \tau > 0$, $m \geq 3$ and $s \geq 2m + 4$ there exists*

$$c_3 = c_3(n, m, s, \Lambda, R, d, \tau) > 0,$$

such that, if $f : \Sigma \times [0, T) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^n \setminus \{\mathbf{0}\}$, $0 < T \leq \tau$, is an inverse Willmore flow, $\gamma = \tilde{\gamma} \circ f$ as in (5.11) and

$$\begin{aligned} \sup_{0 \leq t < T} \|f\|_{L_\mu^\infty([\gamma > 0])} &\leq R, \\ \sup_{0 \leq t < T} \|A\|_{W_\mu^{m-3,\infty}([\gamma > 0])} &\leq d, \\ \int_0^T \|\|f\|^4 \nabla^k A\|_{L_\mu^\infty([\gamma > 0])}^4 dt &\leq d \quad \text{for } k = m-2, m-1, \\ \sup_{0 \leq t < T} \|A\|_{W_\mu^{m-1,2}([\gamma > 0])} &\leq d \quad \text{and} \\ \int_0^T \int_{[\gamma > 0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^k A|^2 d\mu dt &\leq d \quad \text{for } k = m, m+1, \end{aligned}$$

we have

$$\begin{aligned} \sup_{0 \leq t < T} \int_\Sigma |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + \int_0^T \int_\Sigma \|f\|^8 |\nabla^{m+2} A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu dt \\ \leq c_3 (1 + \int_\Sigma |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu|_{t=0}). \end{aligned}$$

Proof. For abbreviative reasons let $c_m = c_m(n, m, s, \Lambda, R, d)$. We will show

$$\begin{aligned} \sum_{(i,j,k) \in I(m), j < m+4} \int_\Sigma \nabla^i \|f\|^8 * P_k^j(A) * \nabla^m A \gamma^s d\mu \\ \leq \int_\Sigma \frac{\|f\|^8}{16} |\nabla^{m+2} A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\ + c_m (1 + \int_{[\gamma > 0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^m A|^2 d\mu + \int_{[\gamma > 0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^{m+1} A|^2 d\mu \\ + \|\|f\|^4 \nabla^{m-2} A\|_{L_\mu^\infty([\gamma > 0])}^4 + \|\|f\|^4 \nabla^{m-1} A\|_{L_\mu^\infty([\gamma > 0])}^4) \\ (1 + \int_\Sigma |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu). \end{aligned} \tag{10.1}$$

Applying this inequality and proposition 6.1 with $\varepsilon = \frac{1}{8c}$ to proposition 5.3 prove the claim using Gronwall's inequality, cf. lemma 13.1.

To show (10.1) we give adequate estimates for each term of the sum, but due to the $W^{m-3,\infty}$ -bounds we only have to examine the cases

$$m-2 \leq j < m+4 \text{ or } m \leq i \leq m+2.$$

- $k = 5, j = m, i = 0$

We only have to estimate the following four terms, since

$$\sup_{0 \leq t < T} \|A\|_{W_\mu^{m-3,\infty}([\gamma>0])} \leq d$$

by assumption. First

$$\begin{aligned} \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu &\leq \|f\|_{L_\mu^\infty([\gamma>0])}^8 \|A\|_{L_\mu^\infty([\gamma>0])}^4 \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\ &\leq c_m \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu. \end{aligned}$$

Next

$$\begin{aligned} \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^3 |\nabla A| |\nabla^{m-1} A| |\nabla^m A| \gamma^s d\mu &\leq c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\ &\quad + c \|f\|_{L_\mu^\infty([\gamma>0])}^8 \|A\|_{L_\mu^\infty([\gamma>0])}^6 (1 + \|f\|^4 \|\nabla A\|_{L_\mu^\infty([\gamma>0])}^4) \\ &\quad \int_{[\gamma>0]} |\nabla^{m-1} A|^2 d\mu \\ &\leq c_m + c_m \|f\|^4 \|\nabla A\|_{L_\mu^\infty([\gamma>0])}^4 + c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \end{aligned}$$

and analogously

$$\begin{aligned} \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^3 |\nabla^2 A| |\nabla^{m-2} A| |\nabla^m A| \gamma^s d\mu &\leq c_m + c_m \|f\|^4 \|\nabla^2 A\|_{L_\mu^\infty([\gamma>0])}^4 + c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu. \end{aligned}$$

Finally

$$\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^2 |\nabla A|^2 |\nabla^{m-2} A| |\nabla^m A| \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \leq c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + c \|A\|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^4 \|f\|^4 |\nabla A\|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^4 \int_{[\gamma>0]} |\nabla^{m-2} A|^2 d\mu \\
& \leq c_m \|f\|^4 |\nabla A\|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^4 + c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

- $k = 5, j = m - 1, i = 1$

Clearly we have

$$\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^7 |A|^4 |\nabla^{m-1} A| |\nabla^m A| \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \leq c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c \|f\|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^{14} \|A\|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^8 \int_{[\gamma>0]} |\nabla^{m-1} A|^2 d\mu \\
& \leq c_m + c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A| \gamma^s d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

The second term to be considered is estimated via

$$\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^7 |A|^3 |\nabla A| |\nabla^{m-2} A| |\nabla^m A| \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \leq c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + c \|f\|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^6 \|A\|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^6 (1 + \|f\|^4 |\nabla A\|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^4) \\
& \quad \int_{[\gamma>0]} |\nabla^{m-2} A|^2 d\mu \\
& \leq c_m + c_m \|f\|^4 |\nabla A\|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^4 + c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A| \gamma^s d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

- $k = 5, j = m - 2, i = 2$

Clearly

$$\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Sigma} (\|f\|^6 + \|f\|^7 |A|) |A|^4 |\nabla^{m-2} A| |\nabla^m A| \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \leq c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + c(1 + \|f\|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma > 0])}^{14}) (1 + \|A\|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma > 0])}^{10}) \int_{[\gamma > 0]} |\nabla^{m-2} A|^2 d\mu \\
& \leq c_m + c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

- $k = 5, j = 0, i = m$

Note, that it suffices to estimate, cf. corollary 13.4,

$$\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^7 |\nabla^{m-2} A| |A|^5 |\nabla^m A| \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \leq c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c \|f\|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma > 0])}^{14} \|A\|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma > 0])}^{10} \int_{[\gamma > 0]} |\nabla^{m-2} A|^2 d\mu \\
& \leq c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c_m.
\end{aligned}$$

- $k = 3, j = m + 2, i = 0$

In this case the following five terms have to be considered.

$$\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^2 |\nabla^{m+2} A| |\nabla^m A| \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^{m+2} A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + c(\varepsilon) \|f\|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma > 0])}^8 \|A\|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma > 0])}^4 \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A| |\nabla A| |\nabla^{m+1} A| |\nabla^m A| \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \leq c \int_{[\gamma > 0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^{m+1} A|^2 d\mu \\
& \quad + c \|A\|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma > 0])}^2 (1 + \|f\|^4 |\nabla A|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma > 0])}^4) \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 (|A||\nabla^2 A| + |\nabla A|^2) |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \leq c(1 + \|f\|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^4) (1 + \|A\|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}) \\
& \quad (1 + \| \|f\|^4 \nabla A \|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^4 + \| \|f\|^4 \nabla^2 A \|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^4) \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 (|A||\nabla^3 A| + |\nabla A||\nabla^2 A|) |\nabla^{m-1} A| |\nabla^m A| \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \leq c \|f\|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^4 \|A\|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])} (\| \|f\|^4 \nabla^{m-1} A \|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^4) \\
& \quad (\int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^3 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu) \\
& \quad + c(1 + \| \|f\|^4 \nabla A \|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^4 + \| \|f\|^4 \nabla^2 A \|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^4) \\
& \quad (\int_{[\gamma>0]} |\nabla^{m-1} A|^2 d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu).
\end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 (|A||\nabla^4 A| + |\nabla A||\nabla^3 A| + |\nabla^2 A|^2) |\nabla^{m-2} A| |\nabla^m A| \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \leq c(1 + \| \|f\|^4 \nabla^{m-2} A \|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^4) \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + c \|A\|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^2 \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^4 A|^2 d\mu \\
& \quad + c(1 + \| \|f\|^4 \nabla A \|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^4) \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^3 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + c(1 + \| \|f\|^4 \nabla^2 A \|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^4) \int_{[\gamma>0]} |\nabla^2 A|^2 d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

These estimates suffice to establish (10.1), since $m \geq 3$.

- $k = 3, j = m + 1, i = 1$

For the first three terms we easily derive

$$\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^7 |A|^2 |\nabla^{m+1} A| |\nabla^m A| \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \leq c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c \|f\|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^6 \|A\|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^4 \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^{m+1} A|^2 d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^7 |A| |\nabla A| |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \leq c \|f\|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^3 \|A\|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])} (1 + \| \|f\|^4 \nabla A \|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^4) \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^7 |A| |\nabla^2 A| |\nabla^{m-1} A| |\nabla^m A| \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \leq c (1 + \| \|f\|^4 \nabla^{m-1} A \|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^4) \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + c \|f\|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^6 \|A\|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^2 \int_{[\gamma>0]} |\nabla^2 A|^2 d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

For the fourth term we use Young's inequality to obtain

$$\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^7 |\nabla A|^2 |\nabla^{m-1} A| |\nabla^m A| \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \leq c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c \| \|f\|^4 \nabla A \|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^2 \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |\nabla A|^2 |\nabla^{m-1} A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

To estimate the second summand above we use integration by parts to derive

$$\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |\nabla A|^2 |\nabla^{m-1} A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \leq c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^5 |A| |\nabla A| |\nabla^{m-1} A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |A| |\nabla^2 A| |\nabla^{m-1} A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |A| |\nabla A| |\nabla^{m-1} A| |\nabla^m A| \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + c s \Lambda \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |A| |\nabla A| |\nabla^{m-1} A|^2 \gamma^{s-1} d\mu \\
& \leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |\nabla A|^2 |\nabla^{m-1} A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c(\varepsilon) \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^4 |A|^2 |\nabla^{m-1} A|^2 d\mu \\
& \quad + c \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^2 A|^2 |\nabla^{m-1} A|^2 d\mu + c(\varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |A|^2 |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + c(\varepsilon) s^2 \Lambda^2 \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^6 |A|^2 |\nabla^{m-1} A|^2 d\mu,
\end{aligned}$$

i.e. by absorption and $m \geq 3$

$$\begin{aligned} & \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |\nabla A|^2 |\nabla^{m-1} A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\ & \leq c_m + c_m \| \|f\|^4 \nabla^{m-1} A \|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^2 + c_m \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu. \end{aligned}$$

Inserting proves a correct estimate.

For the fifth term to be considered we clearly have

$$\begin{aligned} & \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^7 |A| |\nabla^3 A| |\nabla^{m-2} A| |\nabla^m A| \gamma^s d\mu \\ & \leq c_m (1 + \| \|f\|^4 \nabla^{m-2} A \|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^4) \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^3 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu. \end{aligned}$$

For the sixth and last one we estimate

$$\begin{aligned} & \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^7 |\nabla A| |\nabla^2 A| |\nabla^{m-2} A| |\nabla^m A| \gamma^s d\mu \\ & \leq c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c \| \|f\|^4 \nabla^2 A \|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^2 \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |\nabla A|^2 |\nabla^{m-2} A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu. \end{aligned}$$

As above with $m-2$ instead of $m-1$ we obtain by integration by parts

$$\begin{aligned} & \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |\nabla A|^2 |\nabla^{m-2} A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\ & \leq c_m + c_m \| \|f\|^4 \nabla^{m-2} A \|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^2 + c_m \int_{[\gamma>0]} |\nabla^{m-1} A|^2 d\mu. \end{aligned}$$

Inserting yields the required result.

- $k = 3, j = m, i = 2$

Clearly

$$\int_{\Sigma} (\|f\|^6 + \|f\|^7 |A|) |A| |\nabla A| |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \leq c_m \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu.$$

Next

$$\begin{aligned} & \int_{\Sigma} (\|f\|^6 + \|f\|^7 |A|) |A| |\nabla A| |\nabla^{m-1} A| |\nabla^m A| \gamma^s d\mu \\ & \leq c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c_m (1 + \| \|f\|^4 \nabla^{m-1} A \|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^4) \int_{[\gamma>0]} |\nabla A|^2 d\mu. \end{aligned}$$

Likewise

$$\begin{aligned} & \int_{\Sigma} (\|f\|^6 + \|f\|^7 |A|) |A| |\nabla^2 A| |\nabla^{m-2} A| |\nabla^m A| \gamma^s d\mu \\ & \leq c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c_m (1 + \| \|f\|^4 \nabla^{m-2} A \|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^4) \int_{[\gamma>0]} |\nabla^2 A|^2 d\mu. \end{aligned}$$

Finally we have

$$\begin{aligned} & \int_{\Sigma} (\|f\|^6 + \|f\|^7 |A|) |\nabla A|^2 |\nabla^{m-2} A| |\nabla^m A| \gamma^s d\mu \\ & \leq c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c_m (1 + \| \|f\|^4 \nabla^{m-2} A \|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^4) \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A|^4 \gamma^s d\mu \end{aligned}$$

and by integration by parts

$$\begin{aligned} \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A|^4 \gamma^s d\mu & \leq c \int_{\Sigma} |A| |\nabla A|^2 |\nabla^2 A| \gamma^s d\mu + c s \Lambda \int_{\Sigma} |A| |\nabla A|^3 \gamma^{s-1} d\mu \\ & \leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A|^4 \gamma^s d\mu + c(\varepsilon, c_m), \end{aligned}$$

i.e. by absorption

$$\sup_{0 \leq t < T} \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A|^4 \gamma^s d\mu \leq c_m. \quad (10.2)$$

- $k = 3, j = m - 1, i = 3$

$$\begin{aligned} & \int_{\Sigma} (\|f\|^5 + \|f\|^6 |A| + \|f\|^7 |A|^2 + \|f\|^7 |\nabla A|) |A|^2 |\nabla^{m-1} A| |\nabla^m A| \gamma^s d\mu \\ & \leq c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c_m (1 + \| \|f\|^4 \nabla A \|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^4) \int_{[\gamma>0]} |\nabla^{m-1} A|^2 d\mu, \end{aligned}$$

and by (10.2)

$$\begin{aligned} & \int_{\Sigma} (\|f\|^5 + \|f\|^6 |A| + \|f\|^7 |A|^2 + \|f\|^7 |\nabla A|) |A| |\nabla A| |\nabla^{m-2} A| |\nabla^m A| \gamma^s d\mu \\ & \leq c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\ & \quad + c_m (1 + \| \|f\|^4 \nabla^{m-2} A \|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^4) (\int_{[\gamma>0]} |\nabla A|^2 d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A|^4 \gamma^s d\mu) \\ & \leq c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\ & \quad + c_m (1 + \| \|f\|^4 \nabla^{m-2} A \|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^4), \end{aligned}$$

- $k = 3, j = m - 2, i = 4$

Clearly

$$\begin{aligned} & \int_{\Sigma} (\|f\|^4 + \|f\|^5|A| + \|f\|^6|A|^2 + \|f\|^6|\nabla A| \\ & \quad + \|f\|^7|A|^3 + \|f\|^7|A||\nabla A| + \|f\|^7|\nabla^2 A|)|A|^2|\nabla^{m-2} A||\nabla^m A|\gamma^s d\mu \\ & \leq c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2\gamma^s d\mu + c_m(1 + \|\|f\|^4\nabla^{m-2} A\|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^4). \end{aligned}$$

- $k = 3, j = 0, i = m + 2$

It suffices to estimate

$$\begin{aligned} & \int_{\Sigma} (\|f\|^7|\nabla^m A| + \|f\|^7|A||\nabla^{m-1} A| + \|f\|^7[|\nabla A| + |A|^2]|\nabla^{m-2} A| \\ & \quad + \|f\|^6|\nabla^{m-1} A| + \|f\|^6|A||\nabla^{m-2} A| \\ & \quad + \|f\|^5|\nabla^{m-2} A|)|A|^3|\nabla^m A|\gamma^s d\mu \\ & \leq c_m + c_m(1 + \|\|f\|^4\nabla A\|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^4) \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2\gamma^s d\mu. \end{aligned}$$

- $k = 3, j = 1, i = m + 1$

Similarly

$$\begin{aligned} & \int_{\Sigma} (\|f\|^7|\nabla^{m-1} A| + \|f\|^7|A||\nabla^{m-2} A| + \|f\|^6|\nabla^{m-2} A|)|A|^2|\nabla A||\nabla^m A|\gamma^s d\mu \\ & \leq c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2\gamma^s d\mu \\ & \quad + c_m(1 + \|\|f\|^4\nabla^{m-2} A\|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^4 + \|\|f\|^4\nabla^{m-1} A\|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^4). \end{aligned}$$

- $k = 3, j = 2, i = m$

By Young's inequality and (10.2) we derive

$$\begin{aligned} & \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^7|\nabla^{m-2} A|(|A|^2|\nabla^2 A| + |A||\nabla A|^2)|\nabla^m A|\gamma^s d\mu \\ & \leq c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2\gamma^s d\mu \\ & \quad + c_m(1 + \|\|f\|^4\nabla^{m-2} A\|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^4)(\int_{[\gamma>0]} |\nabla^2 A|^2 d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A|^4\gamma^s d\mu.) \\ & \leq c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2\gamma^s d\mu + c_m(1 + \|\|f\|^4\nabla^{m-2} A\|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^4). \end{aligned}$$

- $k = 1, j = m + 3, i = 1$

First we have by integration by parts

$$\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Sigma} \nabla \|\mathbf{f}\|^8 * \nabla^{m+3} \mathbf{A} * \nabla^m \mathbf{A} \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \leq c(n) \int_{\Sigma} (\|\mathbf{f}\|^6 + \|\mathbf{f}\|^7 |\mathbf{A}|) |\nabla^{m+2} \mathbf{A}| |\nabla^m \mathbf{A}| \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + c(n) \int_{\Sigma} \|\mathbf{f}\|^7 |\nabla^{m+2} \mathbf{A}| |\nabla^{m+1} \mathbf{A}| \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + c(n) s \Lambda \int_{\Sigma} \|\mathbf{f}\|^7 |\nabla^{m+2} \mathbf{A}| |\nabla^m \mathbf{A}| \gamma^{s-1} d\mu \\
& \leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|\mathbf{f}\|^8 |\nabla^{m+2} \mathbf{A}|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c(\varepsilon, c_m) \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m \mathbf{A}|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + c(n, \varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} \|\mathbf{f}\|^6 |\nabla^{m+1} \mathbf{A}|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c(\varepsilon, c_m) \int_{[\gamma > 0]} \|\mathbf{f}\|^8 |\nabla^m \mathbf{A}|^2 d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

Corollary 13.11 shows

$$\begin{aligned}
\int_{\Sigma} \|\mathbf{f}\|^6 |\nabla^{m+1} \mathbf{A}|^2 \gamma^s d\mu & \leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|\mathbf{f}\|^8 |\nabla^{m+2} \mathbf{A}|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c(\varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} \|\mathbf{f}\|^4 |\nabla^m \mathbf{A}|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + c(\varepsilon) s^2 \Lambda^2 \int_{\Sigma} \|\mathbf{f}\|^6 |\nabla^m \mathbf{A}|^2 \gamma^{s-2} d\mu \\
& \leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|\mathbf{f}\|^8 |\nabla^{m+2} \mathbf{A}|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c(\varepsilon, c_m) \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m \mathbf{A}|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + c(\varepsilon, c_m) \int_{[\gamma > 0]} \|\mathbf{f}\|^8 |\nabla^m \mathbf{A}|^2 d\mu. \tag{10.3}
\end{aligned}$$

Inserting we conclude

$$\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Sigma} \nabla \|f\|^8 * \nabla^{m+3} A * \nabla^m A \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^{m+2} A| \gamma^s d\mu + c(\varepsilon, c_m) \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + c(\varepsilon, c_m) \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^m A|^2 d\mu,
\end{aligned}$$

which is the required result.

- $k = 1, j = m + 2, i = 2$

We simply have

$$\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Sigma} (\|f\|^6 + \|f\|^7 |A|) |\nabla^{m+2} A| |\nabla^m A| \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^{m+2} A| \gamma^s d\mu + c(\varepsilon, c_m) \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

- $k = 1, j = m + 1, i = 3$

Apply (10.3) to

$$\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Sigma} (\|f\|^5 + \|f\|^6 |A| + \|f\|^7 |A|^2 + \|f\|^7 |\nabla A|) |\nabla^{m+1} A| |\nabla^m A| \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \leq c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |\nabla^{m+1} A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + c_m (1 + \| \|f\|^4 \nabla A \|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^4) \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

- $k = 1, j = m, i = 4$

Clearly

$$\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Sigma} (\|f\|^4 + \|f\|^5 |A| + \|f\|^6 |A|^2 + \|f\|^6 |\nabla A| \\
& \quad + \|f\|^7 |A|^3 + \|f\|^7 |A| |\nabla A| + \|f\|^7 |\nabla^2 A|) |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \leq c_m (1 + \| \|f\|^4 \nabla A \|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^4 + \| \|f\|^4 \nabla^2 A \|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma>0])}^4) \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

- $k = 1, j = m - 1, i = 5$

Since $m \geq 3$ and by (10.2) we have

$$\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Sigma} (\|f\|^3 + \|f\|^4|A| + \|f\|^5|A|^2 + \|f\|^5|\nabla A| \\
& \quad + \|f\|^6|A|^3 + \|f\|^6|A||\nabla A| + \|f\|^6|\nabla^2 A| \\
& \quad + \|f\|^7|A|^4 + \|f\|^7|A|^2|\nabla A| + \|f\|^7|\nabla A|^2 \\
& \quad + \|f\|^7|A||\nabla^2 A| + \|f\|^7|\nabla^3 A|) |\nabla^{m-1} A| |\nabla^m A| \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \leq c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c_m \int_{[\gamma > 0]} |\nabla^{m-1} A|^2 d\mu \\
& \quad + c_m (1 + \| \|f\|^4 \nabla^{m-1} A \|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma > 0])}^4) \\
& \quad (\int_{[\gamma > 0]} |\nabla A|^2 d\mu + \int_{[\gamma > 0]} |\nabla^2 A|^2 d\mu \\
& \quad + \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A|^4 \gamma^s d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^3 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu) \\
& \leq c_m (1 + \| \|f\|^4 \nabla^{m-1} A \|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma > 0])}^4) (1 + \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu).
\end{aligned}$$

- $k = 1, j = m - 2, i = 6$

Recalling $i \leq m + 2$ from (4.6) we may assume $m \geq 4$ for this case. Hence

$$\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Sigma} (\|f\|^2 + \|f\|^3|A| + \|f\|^4|A|^2 + \|f\|^4|\nabla A| \\
& \quad + \|f\|^5|A|^3 + \|f\|^5|A||\nabla A| + \|f\|^5|\nabla^2 A| \\
& \quad + \|f\|^6|A|^4 + \|f\|^6|A|^2|\nabla A| + \|f\|^6|\nabla A|^2 \\
& \quad + \|f\|^6|A||\nabla^2 A| + \|f\|^6|\nabla^3 A| \\
& \quad + \|f\|^7|A|^5 + \|f\|^7|A|^3|\nabla A| + \|f\|^7|A||\nabla A|^2 + \|f\|^7|A|^2|\nabla^2 A| \\
& \quad + \|f\|^7|\nabla A||\nabla^2 A| + \|f\|^7|A||\nabla^3 A| + \|f\|^7|\nabla^4 A|) |\nabla^{m-2} A| |\nabla^m A| \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \leq c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c_m \int_{[\gamma > 0]} |\nabla^{m-2} A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + c_m (1 + \| \|f\|^4 \nabla^{m-2} A \|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma > 0])}^4) \\
& \quad (\int_{[\gamma > 0]} |\nabla^2 A|^2 d\mu + \int_{[\gamma > 0]} |\nabla^3 A|^2 d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^4 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu) \\
& \leq c_m (1 + \| \|f\|^4 \nabla^{m-2} A \|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}([\gamma > 0])}^4) (1 + \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu),
\end{aligned}$$

where $\sup_{0 \leq t < T} \|\nabla A\|_{L_\mu^\infty([\gamma > 0])}, \sup_{0 \leq t < T} \int_{[\gamma > 0]} |\nabla^3 A|^2 d\mu \leq d$ was used.

- $k = 1, j = 2, i = m + 2$

Here we simply estimate by Young's inequality

$$\begin{aligned} & \int_{\Sigma} (\|f\|^7 |\nabla^m A| + \|f\|^7 |A| |\nabla^{m-1} A| + \|f\|^7 (|A|^2 + |\nabla A|) |\nabla^{m-2} A| \\ & \quad + \|f\|^6 |\nabla^{m-1} A| + \|f\|^6 |A| |\nabla^{m-2} A| + \|f\|^5 |\nabla^{m-2} A|) |\nabla^2 A| |\nabla^m A| \gamma^s d\mu \\ & \leq c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |\nabla A|^2 |\nabla^{m-2} A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\ & \quad + c_m + c_m (1 + \| \|f\|^4 \nabla^2 A \|_{L_\mu^\infty([\gamma > 0])}^4) \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu. \end{aligned}$$

If $m = 3$, apply (10.2). If $m \geq 4$, then $\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |\nabla A|^2 |\nabla^{m-2} A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \leq c_m$, since $\sup_{0 \leq t < T} \|\nabla A\|_{L_\mu^\infty([\gamma > 0])} \leq d$ by assumption.

- $k = 1, j = 3, i = m + 1$

Similarly

$$\begin{aligned} & \int_{\Sigma} (\|f\|^7 |\nabla^{m-1} A| + \|f\|^7 |A| |\nabla^{m-2} A| + \|f\|^6 |\nabla^{m-2} A|) |\nabla^3 A| |\nabla^m A| \gamma^s d\mu \\ & \leq c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\ & \quad + c_m (1 + \| \|f\|^4 \nabla^{m-2} A \|_{L_\mu^\infty([\gamma > 0])}^4 + \| \|f\|^4 \nabla^{m-1} A \|_{L_\mu^\infty([\gamma > 0])}^4) \\ & \quad \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^3 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu. \end{aligned}$$

Recall $m \geq 3$.

- $k = 1, j = 4, i = m$

Finally, and this time really finally,

$$\begin{aligned} & \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^7 |\nabla^{m-2} A| |\nabla^4 A| |\nabla^m A| \gamma^s d\mu \\ & \leq c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |\nabla^4 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c(1 + \| \|f\|^4 \nabla^{m-2} A \|_{L_\mu^\infty([\gamma > 0])}^4) \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu. \end{aligned}$$

If $m \geq 4$, we have $\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |\nabla^4 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \leq c_m + c_m \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu$.

If $m = 3$, then $4 = m + 1$ and (10.3) yields a correct result. \square

11 Interpolation inequalities

We come to prove some interpolation inequalities, which will enable us to join the previous four sections to an induction.

Lemma 11.1. *For $k \in \{0, \mathbb{R}_{\geq 2}\}$, $s \geq 4$ and $\Lambda > 0$ there exists*

$$c = c(s, k, \Lambda) > 0,$$

such that, if $f : \Sigma \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^n$ is a closed, immersed surface, Φ a normal valued l -linear form along f and γ as in (5.11), we have

$$\begin{aligned} & \| \|f\|^k \Phi \|_{L_\mu^\infty([\gamma=1])}^4 \\ & \leq c \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^{2k} |\Phi|^2 d\mu \left(\int_\Sigma \|f\|^{2k} |\nabla^2 \Phi|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + \int_\Sigma \|f\|^{2k} |A|^4 |\Phi|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \right. \\ & \quad \left. + \int_{[\gamma>0]} [\|f\|^{2k} + k \|f\|^{2k-4}] |\Phi|^2 d\mu \right). \end{aligned} \quad (11.1)$$

Proof. We define $\Psi := \|f\|^k |\Phi| \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}}$.

Applying lemma 13.9 with $m = 2, p = 4, \alpha = \frac{2}{3}$ we obtain

$$\begin{aligned} \|\Psi\|_{L_\mu^\infty(\Sigma)} & \leq c \|\Psi\|_{L_\mu^2(\Sigma)}^{\frac{1}{3}} (\|\nabla \Psi\|_{L_\mu^4(\Sigma)} + \|H\Psi\|_{L_\mu^4(\Sigma)})^{\frac{2}{3}} \\ & \leq c \|\Psi\|_{L_\mu^2(\Sigma)}^{\frac{1}{3}} (\|\Psi\|_{L_\mu^\infty(\Sigma)}^{\frac{1}{3}} \|\nabla^2 \Psi\|_{L_\mu^2(\Sigma)}^{\frac{1}{3}} + \|H\Psi\|_{L_\mu^4(\Sigma)}^{\frac{2}{3}}), \end{aligned}$$

where proposition 13.10 for

$$\gamma = 1 \in C_0^\infty(\Sigma), k = u_1 = u_2 = v_1 = v_2 = \Lambda = 0 \text{ and } r = 2, p \rightarrow \infty$$

was used in the last step.

Since $\|H\Psi\|_{L_\mu^4(\Sigma)}^{\frac{2}{3}} \leq \|\Psi\|_{L_\mu^\infty(\Sigma)}^{\frac{1}{3}} \|\Psi^{\frac{1}{2}} |H|\|_{L_\mu^4(\Sigma)}^{\frac{2}{3}}$ we conclude

$$\|\Psi\|_{L_\mu^\infty(\Sigma)}^4 \leq c \|\Psi\|_{L_\mu^2(\Sigma)}^2 (\|\nabla^2 \Psi\|_{L_\mu^2(\Sigma)}^2 + \|\Psi^2 |H|^4\|_{L_\mu^1(\Sigma)}).$$

Recalling (5.11) we have for $k \geq 2$ and $c = c(s, k, \Lambda) > 0$

$$\begin{aligned}
\|\nabla^2 \Psi\|_{L^2_\mu(\Sigma)}^2 &= \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^2(\|f\|^k \Phi \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}})|^2 d\mu \\
&\leq c \int_{[\gamma>0]} |(\|f\|^{k-2} + \|f\|^{k-1}|A|)\Phi| \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} + \|f\|^{k-1} |\nabla \Phi| \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} \\
&\quad + \|f\|^{k-1} |\Phi| \gamma^{\frac{s-2}{2}} + \|f\|^k |\nabla^2 \Phi| \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} \\
&\quad + \|f\|^k |\nabla \Phi| \gamma^{\frac{s-2}{2}} + \|f\|^k |\Phi|(1 + |A|\gamma) \gamma^{\frac{s-4}{2}}|^2 d\mu \\
&\leq c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^{2k} |\nabla^2 \Phi|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} (\|f\|^{2k-2} \gamma^s + \|f\|^{2k} \gamma^{s-2}) |\nabla \Phi|^2 d\mu \\
&\quad + c \int_{[\gamma>0]} [\|f\|^{2k-4} \gamma^s + \|f\|^{2k-2} \gamma^s |A|^2 \\
&\quad + \|f\|^{2k-2} \gamma^{s-2} + \|f\|^{2k} \gamma^{s-4} + \|f\|^{2k} \gamma^{s-2} |A|^2] |\Phi|^2 d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

By integration by parts

$$\begin{aligned}
&\int_{\Sigma} [\|f\|^{2k-2} \gamma^s + \|f\|^{2k} \gamma^{s-2}] |\nabla \Phi|^2 d\mu \\
&\leq c(s, k, \Lambda) \int_{\Sigma} [\|f\|^{2k-3} \gamma^s + \|f\|^{2k-2} \gamma^{s-1} \\
&\quad + \|f\|^{2k-1} \gamma^{s-2} + \|f\|^{2k} \gamma^{s-3}] |\Phi| |\nabla \Phi| d\mu \\
&\quad + c \int_{\Sigma} [\|f\|^{2k-2} \gamma^s + \|f\|^{2k} \gamma^{s-2}] |\Phi| |\nabla^2 \Phi| d\mu \\
&\leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} [\|f\|^{2k-2} \gamma^s + \|f\|^{2k} \gamma^{s-2}] |\nabla \Phi|^2 d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^{2k} |\nabla^2 \Phi|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
&\quad + c(\varepsilon, k, s, \Lambda) \int_{[\gamma>0]} [\|f\|^{2k-4} \gamma^s + \|f\|^{2k} \gamma^{s-4}] |\Phi|^2 d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

Absorbing and plugging in we derive for $c = c(s, k, \Lambda) > 0$

$$\begin{aligned}
\|\nabla^2 \Psi\|_{L^2_\mu(\Sigma)}^2 &\leq c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^{2k} |\nabla^2 \Phi|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{[\gamma>0]} [\|f\|^{2k} + \|f\|^{2k-4} \gamma^4] |\Phi|^2 \gamma^{s-4} d\mu \\
&\quad + c \int_{\Sigma} [\|f\|^{2k} \gamma^{s-2} + \|f\|^{2k-2} \gamma^s] |A|^2 |\Phi|^2 d\mu.
\end{aligned}$$

Collecting terms we conclude

$$\begin{aligned}
\| \|f\|^k \Phi \|_{L_\mu^\infty([\gamma=1])}^4 &\leq \| \Psi \|_{L_\mu^\infty(\Sigma)}^4 \\
&\leq c \| \|f\|^k \Phi \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} \|_{L_\mu^2(\Sigma)}^2 \\
&\quad \left(\int_\Sigma \|f\|^{2k} |\nabla^2 \Phi|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \right. \\
&\quad + \int_{[\gamma>0]} [\|f\|^{2k} + \|f\|^{2k-4} \gamma^4] |\Phi|^2 \gamma^{s-4} d\mu \\
&\quad + \int_\Sigma [\|f\|^{2k} \gamma^{s-2} + \|f\|^{2k-2} \gamma^s] |A|^2 |\Phi|^2 d\mu \\
&\quad \left. + \int_\Sigma \|f\|^{2k} \gamma^s |H|^4 |\Phi|^2 d\mu \right) \\
&\leq c \int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^{2k} |\Phi|^2 d\mu \left(\int_\Sigma \|f\|^{2k} |\nabla^2 \Phi|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \right. \\
&\quad + \int_{[\gamma>0]} [\|f\|^{2k} + \|f\|^{2k-4}] |\Phi|^2 d\mu \\
&\quad \left. + \int_\Sigma \|f\|^{2k} |A|^4 |\Phi|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \right).
\end{aligned}$$

The case $k = 0$ follows analogously. \square

Proposition 11.2. *For $n, m, \Lambda, R, d > 0$ and $s \geq 4$ there exist*

$$\varepsilon_3, c_3 = c_3(m, s, \Lambda, R, d) > 0$$

such that, if $f : \Sigma \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^n$ is a closed immersed surface, γ as in (5.11) and

$$\begin{aligned}
\int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu &\leq \varepsilon_3, \\
\|f\|_{L_\mu^\infty([\gamma>0])} &\leq R, \\
\|A\|_{W_\mu^{m,2}([\gamma>0])} &\leq d,
\end{aligned}$$

we have for $k = 0, 4$

$$\| \|f\|^k \nabla^m A \|_{L_\mu^\infty([\gamma=1])}^4 \leq c_3 \left(1 + \int_\Sigma \|f\|^{2k} |\nabla^{m+2} A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \right).$$

Proof. Considering lemma 11.1 with $\Phi = \nabla^m A$ it suffices to estimate

$$\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^{2k} |A|^4 |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \leq c_3 (1 + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^{2k} |\nabla^{m+2} A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu).$$

For $m = k = 0$ we have by lemma 13.8

$$\begin{aligned} \int_{\Sigma} |A|^6 \gamma^s d\mu &= \int_{\Sigma} (|A|^3 \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}})^2 d\mu \\ &\leq c \left[\int_{\Sigma} |A|^2 |\nabla A| \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu + s\Lambda \int_{\Sigma} |A|^3 \gamma^{\frac{s-2}{2}} d\mu + \int |A|^4 \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu \right]^2 \\ &\leq c \int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu \left[\int_{\Sigma} |A|^2 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + s^2 \Lambda^2 \int_{\Sigma} |A|^4 \gamma^{s-2} d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} |A|^6 \gamma^s d\mu \right] \\ &\leq c \int_{\Sigma} |A|^2 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c(\varepsilon, c_3) + c(\int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu + \varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} |A|^6 \gamma^s d\mu. \end{aligned}$$

Absorbing yields

$$\int_{\Sigma} |A|^6 \gamma^s d\mu \leq c \int_{\Sigma} |A|^2 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c_3$$

Since $s \geq 4$, i.e. $\frac{s}{2} \leq s-2$, we have

$$\begin{aligned} \int_{\Sigma} |A|^2 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu &= \int_{\Sigma} (|A| |\nabla A| \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}})^2 d\mu \\ &\leq c \left[\int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} |A| |\nabla^2 A| \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu \right. \\ &\quad \left. + s\Lambda \int_{\Sigma} |A| |\nabla A| \gamma^{\frac{s-2}{2}} d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} |A|^2 |\nabla A| \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu \right]^2 \\ &\leq c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c_3 + c \left(\int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu \right)^2 \\ &\quad + c \int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu \int_{\Sigma} |A|^2 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu. \end{aligned}$$

Therefore by absorption

$$\begin{aligned} \int_{\Sigma} |A|^2 |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu &\leq c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c_3 + c \left(\int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu \right)^2 \\ &\leq c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c_3, \end{aligned}$$

where we used

$$\begin{aligned}
(\int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu)^2 &\leq (c \int_{\Sigma} |A| |\nabla^2 A| \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu + cs\Lambda \int_{\Sigma} |A| |\nabla A| \gamma^{\frac{s-2}{2}} d\mu)^2 \\
&\leq c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c_3 \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^{s-2} d\mu \\
&\leq c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + \varepsilon (\int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A|^2 \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu)^2 + c(\varepsilon, c_3)
\end{aligned}$$

by integration by parts, Hölder's inequality and $\frac{s}{2} \leq s - 2$.

We conclude for $\int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu \leq \varepsilon_3$ sufficiently small

$$\int_{\Sigma} |A|^6 \gamma^s \leq c_3 (1 + \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu).$$

For $m = 0, k = 4$ we refer to (7.4).

For arbitrary $m \geq 1$ and $k = 4$ we estimate

$$\begin{aligned}
\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu &= \int_{\Sigma} (\|f\|^4 |A|^2 |\nabla^m A| \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}})^2 d\mu \\
&\leq c [\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^3 |A|^2 |\nabla^m A| \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |A| |\nabla A| |\nabla^m A| \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu \\
&\quad + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |A|^2 |\nabla^{m+1} A| \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu + s\Lambda \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |A|^2 |\nabla^m A| \gamma^{\frac{s-2}{2}} d\mu \\
&\quad + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |A|^3 |\nabla^m A| \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu]^2 \\
&\leq c \int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^2 |\nabla^{m+1} A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
&\quad + c (\int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu + \varepsilon) \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
&\quad + c(\varepsilon, c_3) ((\int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu)^2 + (\int_{[\gamma>0]} |\nabla A|^2 d\mu)^2) \\
&\quad \int_{[\gamma>0]} [\|f\|^8 + \|f\|^4 \gamma^4] |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^{s-4} d\mu,
\end{aligned}$$

i.e. by absorption

$$\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \leq c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^2 |\nabla^{m+1} A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c_3.$$

Since we have

$$\begin{aligned}
\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^2 |\nabla^{m+1} A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu &= \int_{\Sigma} (\|f\|^4 |A| |\nabla^{m+1} A| \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}})^2 d\mu \\
&\leq c \left[\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^3 |A| |\nabla^{m+1} A| \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |\nabla A| |\nabla^{m+1} A| \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu \right. \\
&\quad \left. + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |A| |\nabla^{m+2} A| \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu + s\Lambda \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |A| |\nabla^{m+1} A| \gamma^{\frac{s-2}{2}} d\mu \right. \\
&\quad \left. + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^4 |A|^2 |\nabla^{m+1} A| \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu \right]^2 \\
&\leq c \int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^{m+2} A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
&\quad + c \int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^2 |\nabla^{m+1} A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
&\quad + c_3 \left(\int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu + \int_{[\gamma>0]} |\nabla A|^2 d\mu \right) \\
&\quad \left(\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^{m+1} A|^2 \gamma^{s-2} d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |\nabla^{m+1} A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \right)
\end{aligned}$$

and by corollary 13.11 for $p = 2, u = 0, v = 1$ and $p = 2, u = 1, v = 0$

$$\begin{aligned}
&\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^{m+1} A|^2 \gamma^{s-2} d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^6 |\nabla^{m+1} A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
&\leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^{m+2} A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
&\quad + c(\varepsilon, s, \Lambda) \int_{[\gamma>0]} [\|f\|^8 \gamma^{s-4} + \|f\|^4 \gamma^s] |\nabla^m A|^2 d\mu,
\end{aligned}$$

we conclude by absorption

$$\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^2 |\nabla^{m+1} A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \leq c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^{m+2} A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c_3.$$

Consequently for $\int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu \leq \varepsilon_3$ sufficiently small

$$\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |A|^4 |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \leq c_3 (1 + \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^{m+2} A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu).$$

For arbitrary $m \geq 1$ and $k = 0$ we have

$$\begin{aligned}
\int_{\Sigma} |A|^4 |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu &= \int_{\Sigma} (|A|^2 |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}})^2 d\mu \\
&\leq c \left[\int_{\Sigma} |A| |\nabla A| |\nabla^m A| \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} |A|^2 |\nabla^{m+1} A| \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu \right. \\
&\quad \left. + s\Lambda \int_{\Sigma} |A|^2 |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^{\frac{s-2}{2}} d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} |A|^3 |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}} d\mu \right]^2 \\
&\leq c \int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu \int_{\Sigma} |A|^2 |\nabla^{m+1} A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
&\quad + c \left(\int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu + \varepsilon \right) \int_{\Sigma} |A|^4 |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
&\quad + c(\varepsilon, c_3) \left(\left(\int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu \right)^2 + \left(\int_{[\gamma>0]} |\nabla A|^2 d\mu \right)^2 \right) \int_{[\gamma>0]} |\nabla^m A|^2 d\mu,
\end{aligned}$$

i.e. by absorption $\int_{\Sigma} |A|^4 |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \leq c \int_{\Sigma} |A|^2 |\nabla^{m+1} A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c_3$. Since

$$\begin{aligned}
\int_{\Sigma} |A|^2 |\nabla^{m+1} A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu &= \int_{\Sigma} (|A| |\nabla^{m+1} A|^2 \gamma^{\frac{s}{2}})^2 d\mu \\
&\leq c \int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^{m+2} A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu \int_{\Sigma} |A|^2 |\nabla^{m+1} A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \\
&\quad + c_3 \left(\int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu + \int_{[\gamma>0]} |\nabla A|^2 d\mu \right) \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^{m+1} A|^2 \gamma^{s-2} d\mu
\end{aligned}$$

and by corollary 13.11

$$\int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^{m+1} A|^2 \gamma^{s-2} d\mu \leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^{m+2} A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c(\varepsilon, c_3) \int_{[\gamma>0]} |\nabla^m A|^2 d\mu,$$

we obtain by absorption

$$\int_{\Sigma} |A|^2 |\nabla^{m+1} A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \leq c \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^{m+2} A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu + c_3$$

and consequently for $\int_{[\gamma>0]} |A|^2 d\mu \leq \varepsilon_3$

$$\int_{\Sigma} |A|^4 |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu \leq c_3 (1 + \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^{m+2} A|^2 \gamma^s d\mu).$$

□

12 The main results

Theorem 12.1. *For $n, m, R, \tau > 0$ and $\alpha \in \mathbb{R}_{>0}^{m+2}$ there exist*

$$\varepsilon = \varepsilon(n), \quad c = c(n, m, R, \alpha, \tau) > 0$$

such that, if $f : \Sigma \times [0, T) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^n \setminus \{\mathbf{0}\}$, $0 < T \leq \tau$, is an inverse Willmore flow satisfying

$$\begin{aligned} \sup_{0 \leq t < T} \int_{B_{2\rho}(x_0)} |A|^2 d\mu &\leq \varepsilon, \\ \sup_{0 \leq t < T} \rho^{-1} \|f\|_{L_\mu^\infty(B_{2\rho}(x_0))} &\leq R, \\ \rho^{2i} \int_{B_{2\rho}(x_0)} |\nabla^i A|^2 d\mu|_{t=0} &\leq \alpha_i, \quad i = 1, \dots, m+2 \end{aligned}$$

for some $x_0 \in \mathbb{R}^n$ and $\rho > 0$, we have

$$\sup_{0 \leq t < T} \|\nabla^m A\|_{L_\mu^\infty(B_\rho(x_0))} \leq \rho^{-(m+1)} c.$$

Proof. Rescaling, cf. Lemmata 13.5 and 13.7, we may assume $\rho = 1$. Define

$$\varepsilon(n) := \min\{\varepsilon_0(n), \varepsilon_1(n), \varepsilon_2(n), \varepsilon_3\},$$

cf. propositions 7.2, 8.1, 9.1 and 11.2 and choose a sequence $(\tilde{\gamma}_i) \subset C_0^2(\mathbb{R}^n)$, which satisfies

1. $1 \geq \tilde{\gamma}_0 \geq \tilde{\gamma}_1 \geq \dots \geq \tilde{\gamma}_m \geq \dots \geq 0$,
2. $B_2(x_0) \supset \text{supp}(\tilde{\gamma}_0) \supset [\tilde{\gamma}_0 = 1] \supset \text{supp}(\tilde{\gamma}_1) \supset [\tilde{\gamma}_1 = 1] \supset \dots \supset B_1(x_0)$,
3. $\|\tilde{\gamma}_i\|_{C^2(\mathbb{R}^n)} \leq c_i$ for all $i \geq 0$.

Let $\gamma_i := \tilde{\gamma}_i \circ f$. From proposition 7.2 for $s = 4$, $\gamma = \gamma_0$ we infer

$$\int_0^T \int_\Sigma \|f\|^8 |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma_0^4 d\mu dt \leq c(n, R, \tau)$$

and hence by proposition 11.2 for $m = 0$, $k = s = 4$ and $d = \varepsilon$

$$\begin{aligned} \int_0^T \|\|f\|^4 A\|_{L_\mu^\infty([\gamma_0=1])}^4 dt &\leq c(n, R)(T + c(n, R, \tau)) \\ &\leq c(n, R, \tau). \end{aligned}$$

Since $[\gamma_0 = 1] \supset supp(\gamma_1)$, we conclude

$$\begin{aligned} \int_0^T \int_{[\gamma_1 > 0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^2 A|^2 d\mu dt &\leq c(n, R, \tau), \\ \int_0^T \| \|f\|^4 A \|_{L_\mu^\infty([\gamma_1 > 0])}^4 dt &\leq c(n, R, \tau). \end{aligned}$$

Next we have by proposition 8.1 for $s = 6$, $\gamma = \gamma_1$ and $d = c(n, R, \tau)$

$$\begin{aligned} \sup_{0 \leq t < T} \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A|^2 \gamma_1^6 d\mu + \int_0^T \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^3 A|^2 \gamma_1^6 d\mu dt \\ \leq c(n, R, d, \tau) (1 + \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla A|^2 \gamma_1^6 d\mu|_{t=0}) \\ \leq c(n, R, \alpha_1, \tau). \end{aligned}$$

By proposition 11.2 for $m = 1$, $k = 4$, $s = 6$ and $d = c(n, R, \alpha_1, \tau)$ and

$$[\gamma_1 = 1] \supset supp(\gamma_2) \supset [\gamma_2 = 1] \supset supp(\gamma_3)$$

we derive

$$\begin{aligned} \sup_{0 \leq t < T} \int_{[\gamma_3 > 0]} |\nabla A|^2 d\mu &\leq c(n, R, \alpha_1, \tau), \\ \int_0^T \int_{[\gamma_3 > 0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^{k+2} A|^2 d\mu dt &\leq c(n, R, \alpha_1, \tau), \\ \int_0^T \| \|f\|^4 \nabla^k A \|_{L_\mu^\infty([\gamma_3 > 0])}^4 dt &\leq c(n, R, \alpha_1, \tau) \end{aligned}$$

for $k = 0, 1$.

Hence by proposition 9.1 for $s = 8$, $\gamma = \gamma_3$ and $d = c(n, R, \alpha_1, \tau)$

$$\begin{aligned} \sup_{0 \leq t < T} \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma_3^8 d\mu + \int_0^T \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^4 A|^2 \gamma_3^8 d\mu dt \\ \leq c(n, R, d, \tau) (1 + \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^2 A|^2 \gamma_3^8 d\mu|_{t=0}) \\ \leq c(n, R, \alpha_1, \alpha_2, \tau). \end{aligned}$$

By proposition 11.2 for $m = 0, 2$, $k = 0, 4$, $s = 8$, $d = c(n, R, \alpha_1, \alpha_2, \tau)$ and,

since

$$[\gamma_3 = 1] \supset \text{supp}(\gamma_4),$$

we obtain both

$$\begin{aligned} \sup_{0 \leq t < T} \|A\|_{L_\mu^\infty([\gamma_4=1])} &\leq c(n, R, \alpha_1, \alpha_2, \tau), \\ \int_0^T \|f\|^4 \nabla^2 A\|_{L_\mu^\infty([\gamma_4=1])}^4 dt &\leq c(n, R, \alpha_1, \alpha_2, \tau). \end{aligned} \quad (12.1)$$

Therefore and by $[\gamma_4 = 1] \supset \text{supp}(\gamma_5)$ we may assume for

$$m \geq 3, \gamma = \gamma_{2m-1}$$

inductively

$$\begin{aligned} \sup_{0 \leq t < T} \|A\|_{W_\mu^{m-3,\infty}([\gamma_{2m-1}>0])} &\leq d, \\ \int_0^T \|f\|^4 \nabla^k A\|_{L_\mu^\infty([\gamma_{2m-1}>0])}^4 dt &\leq d \quad \text{for } k = m-2, m-1, \\ \sup_{0 \leq t < T} \|A\|_{W_\mu^{m-1,2}([\gamma_{2m-1}>0])} &\leq d, \\ \int_0^T \int_{[\gamma_{2m-1}>0]} \|f\|^8 |\nabla^k A|^2 d\mu dt &\leq d \quad \text{for } k = m, m+1. \end{aligned}$$

with $d = c(n, m, R, \alpha_1, \dots, \alpha_{m-1}, \tau)$.

By proposition 10.1 for $s = 2m+4$ we conclude

$$\begin{aligned} \sup_{0 \leq t < T} \int_\Sigma |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma_{2m-1}^{2m+4} d\mu + \int_0^T \int_\Sigma \|f\|^8 |\nabla^{m+2} A|^2 \gamma_{2m-1}^{2m+4} d\mu dt \\ \leq c(n, m, R, d, \tau) (1 + \int_\Sigma |\nabla^m A|^2 \gamma_{2m-1}^{2m+4} d\mu|_{t=0}) \\ \leq c(n, m, R, \alpha_1, \dots, \alpha_m, \tau). \end{aligned}$$

Now the claim follows by induction over $m \geq 3$ from proposition 11.2 and

$$[\gamma_{2m-1} = 1] \supset \text{supp}(\gamma_{2m}) \supset [\gamma_{2m} = 1] \supset \text{supp}(\gamma_{2m+1}) = \text{supp}(\gamma_{2(m+1)-1}).$$

□

Next we state a version of theorem 1.1.

Theorem 12.2. For $0 < R, \alpha_1, \alpha_2 < \infty$ and $n \in \mathbb{N}$ there exist

$$\delta = \delta(n), \quad k = k(n), \quad c = c(n, R, \alpha_1, \alpha_2) > 0$$

such that, if $f_0 : \Sigma \longrightarrow \mathbb{R}^n \setminus \{\mathbf{0}\}$ is a closed immersed surface satisfying

$$\begin{aligned} \sup_{x \in \mathbb{R}^n} \int_{B_{2\rho}(x)} |A|^2 d\mu &\leq \delta, \\ \sup_{x \in \mathbb{R}^n} \rho^{2i} \int_{B_{2\rho}(x)} |\nabla^i A|^2 d\mu &\leq \alpha_i, \quad i = 1, 2, \\ \rho^{-1} \|f_0\|_{L_\mu^\infty(\Sigma)} &\leq R \end{aligned}$$

for some $\rho > 0$, there exists an inverse Willmore flow

$$f : \Sigma \times [0, T) \longrightarrow \mathbb{R}^n \setminus \{\mathbf{0}\}, \quad f(\cdot, 0) = f_0$$

with $T > \rho^{-4}c$. Moreover we have the estimates

$$\sup_{0 \leq t \leq \rho^{-4}c} \rho^{-1} \|f\|_{L_\mu^\infty(\Sigma)} \leq 2R \quad \text{and} \quad \sup_{0 \leq t \leq \rho^{-4}c, x \in \mathbb{R}^n} \int_{B_{2\rho}(x)} |A|^2 d\mu \leq k\delta.$$

Proof. Rescaling we may assume $\rho = 1$. Let $T > 0$ be maximal with respect to the existence of an inverse Willmore flow

$$f : \Sigma \times [0, T) \longrightarrow \mathbb{R}^n \setminus \{\mathbf{0}\}, \quad f(\cdot, 0) = f_0$$

We clearly have for some $\Gamma = \Gamma(n) > 1$

$$\varepsilon(t) := \sup_{x \in \mathbb{R}^n} \int_{B_2(x)} |A|^2 d\mu \leq \Gamma \sup_{x \in \mathbb{R}^n} \int_{B_1(x)} |A|^2 d\mu.$$

Let $\delta := \frac{\varepsilon}{3\Gamma}$, cf. theorem 8.1, and

$$t_b := \sup \{0 \leq t < T \mid \sup_{0 \leq \tau < t} \|f\|_{L_\mu^\infty(\Sigma)} \leq 2R\}.$$

For arbitrary $\lambda > 0$ we have by continuity

$$t_0 := \sup \{0 \leq t < \min(T, \lambda, t_b) \mid \varepsilon(\tau) \leq 3\Gamma\delta \text{ for all } 0 \leq \tau < t\} > 0.$$

If $t_0 < \min(T, \lambda, t_b)$, then we have by definition of δ and t_b

$$\begin{aligned}\varepsilon(t_0) &= 3\Gamma\delta = \varepsilon, \\ \sup_{0 \leq t < t_0, x \in \mathbb{R}^n} \int_{B_2(x)} |A|^2 d\mu &\leq \varepsilon, \\ \sup_{0 \leq t < t_0} \|f\|_{L_\mu^\infty(\Sigma)} &\leq 2R.\end{aligned}$$

Hence we obtain for suitable

$$\tilde{\gamma} \in C_0^2(B_2(0)) \quad \text{with} \quad \mathbb{1}_{B_1(0)} \leq \tilde{\gamma} \leq \mathbb{1}_{B_2(0)} \quad \text{and} \quad \|\tilde{\gamma}\|_{C^2(\mathbb{R}^n)} \leq \Lambda = \Lambda(n),$$

by proposition 7.2 choosing $s = 4$ and $\tilde{\gamma}_x := \tilde{\gamma}(\cdot - x) \circ f$ for $x \in \mathbb{R}^n$

$$\begin{aligned}\sup_{x \in \mathbb{R}^n} \int_{B_1(x)} |A|^2 d\mu|_{t=t_0} &\leq \sup_{x \in \mathbb{R}^n} \int_{B_2(x)} |A|^2 d\mu|_{t=0} + c(n)((2R)^8 + (2R)^4) t_0 \\ &\leq \delta + c(n)(R^8 + R^4) \lambda \leq 2\delta,\end{aligned}$$

defining $\lambda := \frac{\varepsilon}{3\Gamma c(n)(R^8 + R^4)}$. Hence $\varepsilon(t_0) \leq 2\Gamma\delta < \varepsilon$, a contradiction, and

$$t_0 = \min(T, \frac{c(n)}{R^8 + R^4}, t_b).$$

We will show, that $t_0 = \frac{c(n)}{R^8 + R^4}$ or $t_0 = t_b$ imply $T > c(n, R, \alpha_1, \alpha_2)$, whereas $t_0 = T$ leads to a contradiction, what proves the claim.

If $t_0 = \frac{c(n)}{R^8 + R^4} < T$, then $T > c(n, R)$.

If $t_0 = t_b < T$, then we have

$$\begin{aligned}\sup_{0 \leq t < t_0, x \in \mathbb{R}^n} \int_{B_2(x)} |A|^2 d\mu &\leq \varepsilon, \\ \sup_{0 \leq t < t_0} \|f\|_{L_\mu^\infty(\Sigma)} &\leq 2R, \\ \sup_{x \in \mathbb{R}^n} \int_{B_2(x)} |\nabla^i A|^2 d\mu|_{t=0} &\leq \alpha_i, \quad i = 1, 2, \\ \|f(\sigma, 0)\| &\leq R, \quad \|f(\sigma, t_0)\| = 2R\end{aligned}$$

for some $\sigma \in \Sigma$. For $t_0 > 1$, we have $T > 1$. Otherwise we have $t_0 \leq 1$ and infer from Theorem 8.1 for $m = 0$, $\rho = \tau = 1$, taking (12.1) into account

$$\sup_{0 \leq t < t_0} \|A\|_{L_\mu^\infty(\Sigma)}, \quad \int_0^{t_0} \| \|f\|^4 \nabla^2 A \|_{L_\mu^\infty(\Sigma)}^4 dt \leq c(n, R, \alpha_1, \alpha_2)$$

by covering $\overline{B_{2R}(0)} \subset \cup_{i \in N=N(n,R)} B_1(x_i)$. It follows

$$\begin{aligned}
2R &= \|f(\sigma, t_0)\| = \|f(\sigma, 0) + \int_0^{t_0} \partial_t f(\sigma, s) ds\| \\
&\leq R + c \int_0^{t_0} [\|f\|^8 (|\nabla^2 A| + |A|^3)](\sigma, s) ds \\
&\leq R + cR^4 \int_0^{t_0} \|\|f\|^4 \nabla^2 A\|_{L_\mu^\infty(\Sigma)} dt + cR^8 \int_0^{t_0} \|A\|_{L_\mu^\infty(\Sigma)}^3 dt \\
&\leq R + cR^4 t_0^{\frac{3}{4}} [\int_0^{t_0} \|\|f\|^4 \nabla^2 A\|_{L_\mu^\infty(\Sigma)}^4 dt]^{\frac{1}{4}} + c(n, R, \alpha_1, \alpha_2) t_0 \\
&\leq \frac{3}{2}R + c(n, R, \alpha_1, \alpha_2) t_0,
\end{aligned}$$

what shows

$$c(n, R, \alpha_1, \alpha_2) t_0 \geq R.$$

Hence

$$T > \min(1, \frac{R}{c(n, R, \alpha_1, \alpha_2)}) =: c(n, R, \alpha_1, \alpha_2).$$

If $t_0 = T$, then we have

$$\begin{aligned}
t_0 &\leq \frac{c(n)}{R^8 + R^4}, \\
\sup_{0 \leq t < t_0, x \in \mathbb{R}^n} \int_{B_2(x)} |A|^2 d\mu &\leq \varepsilon, \\
\sup_{0 \leq t < t_0} \|f\|_{L_\mu^\infty(\Sigma)} &\leq 2R
\end{aligned}$$

and hence by theorem 12.1 for $\rho = 1$, $\tau = \frac{c(n)}{R^8 + R^4}$, $\alpha_i := \int_{\Sigma} |\nabla^i A|^2 d\mu|_{t=0}$

$$\sup_{0 \leq t < t_0} \|\nabla^m A\|_{L_\mu^\infty(\Sigma)} \leq c(n, m, R, \alpha_0, \dots, \alpha_{m+2}) < \infty. \quad (12.2)$$

From this we will draw several conclusions.

1. For the metric we derive by (2.7) and (3.2)

$$\partial_t g = -2\langle A, \partial_t f \rangle = \|f\|^8 (\nabla^2 A * A + A * A * A * A)$$

and hence

$$\sup_{0 \leq t < t_0} \|\partial_t g\|_{L_\mu^\infty(\Sigma)} < \infty.$$

Particularly the metrics $g(t), t \in [0, t_0)$, are equivalent and converge uniformly to a metric $g(t) \rightarrow g(t_0)$ for $t \rightarrow t_0$, cf. [3], Lemma 14.2.

2. Similarly we obtain for the Christoffel symbols, cf. (2.9)

$$\begin{aligned} \partial_t \Gamma_{i,j}^k &= -g^{l,k} (\langle \nabla_l A_{i,j}, \partial_t f \rangle - \langle A_{i,j}, \nabla_l \partial_t f \rangle \\ &\quad + \langle A_{i,l}, \nabla_j \partial_t f \rangle + \langle A_{j,l}, \nabla_i \partial_t f \rangle), \end{aligned}$$

what shows

$$\partial_t \Gamma = \|f\|^8 (P_2^3(A) + P_4^1(A)) + \nabla \|f\|^8 * (P_1^2(A) + P_4^0(A))$$

and therefore by virtue of corollary 13.4

$$\sup_{0 \leq t < t_0} \|\nabla^m \partial_t \Gamma\|_{L_\mu^\infty(\Sigma)} < \infty. \quad (12.3)$$

3. Turning to the coordinate derivatives we note for $T \in T(p, q)$

$$\nabla^m T = \partial^m T + \sum_{l=1}^m \sum_{k_1+\dots+k_l+k \leq m-1} \partial^{k_1} \Gamma * \dots * \partial^{k_l} \Gamma * \partial^k T,$$

which is easily checked by induction. This shows

$$|\partial^m T| \leq c(n, m)(1 + |\Gamma| + \dots + |\partial^{m-1} \Gamma|)^m (|\nabla^m T| + |\partial^{m-1} T| + \dots + |T|)$$

and inductively

$$|\partial^m T| \leq c(n, m)(1 + |\Gamma| + \dots + |\partial^{m-1} \Gamma|)^{\sum_{i=1}^m i} (|\nabla^m T| + \dots + |T|).$$

For $T = \partial_t \Gamma$ we conclude by $\partial^m \partial_t \Gamma = \partial_t \partial^m \Gamma$ and (12.3) inductively

$$\sup_{0 \leq t < t_0} \|\partial^m \partial_t \Gamma\|_{L_\mu^\infty(\Sigma)}, \quad \sup_{0 \leq t < t_0} \|\partial^m \Gamma\|_{L_\mu^\infty(\Sigma)} < \infty. \quad (12.4)$$

4. For $k + l = m \geq 0$ we have

$$\sup_{0 \leq t < t_0} \|\partial^k \nabla^l A\|_{L_\mu^\infty(\Sigma)}, \sup_{0 \leq t < t_0} \|\partial^{m+1} f\|_{L_\mu^\infty(\Sigma)} < \infty. \quad (12.5)$$

This holds obviously true for $m = 0$ by (12.2). Now for $k + l = m + 1$

$$\begin{aligned} \partial^k \nabla^l A - \nabla^{m+1} A &= \partial^k \nabla^l A - \nabla^k \nabla^l A \\ &= \sum_{i=1}^k \partial^{i-1} (\partial - \nabla) \nabla^{m+1-i} A. \end{aligned}$$

Since for any normal valued l -linear form Φ along f

$$0 = \partial_i \langle \partial_j f, \Phi_{i_1, \dots, i_l} \rangle = \langle A_{i,j}, \Phi_{i_1, \dots, i_l} \rangle + \langle \partial_j f, \partial_i \Phi_{i_1, \dots, i_l} \rangle$$

and hence

$$\begin{aligned} \nabla_i \Phi_{i_1, \dots, i_l} &= \partial_i^\perp \Phi_{i_1, \dots, i_l} - \sum_{k=1}^l \Phi_{i_1, \dots, k, \dots, i_l} \Gamma_{i, i_k}^k \\ &= \partial_i \Phi_{i_1, \dots, i_l} + g^{k,j} \langle A_{i,j}, \Phi_{i_1, \dots, i_l} \rangle \partial_k f - \sum_{k=1}^l \Phi_{i_1, \dots, k, \dots, i_l} \Gamma_{i, i_k}^k, \end{aligned}$$

we derive

$$\partial^k \nabla^l A - \nabla^{m+1} A = \sum_{i=1}^k \partial^{i-1} (\nabla^{m+1-i} A * (A * \partial f + \Gamma)).$$

By induction hypothesis and (12.4)

$\partial^k \nabla^l A$ for $k + l \leq m$, $\partial^i f$ for $1 \leq i \leq m + 1$ and $\partial^m \Gamma$ for all $m \in \mathbb{N}$ are bounded. This proves

$$\sup_{0 \leq t < t_0} \|\partial^k \nabla^l A\|_{L_\mu^\infty(\Sigma)} < \infty \quad \text{for } k + l = m + 1. \quad (12.6)$$

By $\partial_{i,j} f = A_{i,j} + \Gamma_{i,j}^k \partial_k f$ we then have

$$\partial^{m+2} f = \partial^m A + \sum_{k+l=m} \partial^k \Gamma \cdot \partial^{l+1} f.$$

The induction hypothesis, (12.4) and (12.6) yield

$$\sup_{0 \leq t < t_0} \|\partial^{m+2} f\|_{L_\mu^\infty(\Sigma)} < \infty.$$

This proves (12.5).

From the evolution equation (3.2) of the inverse Willmore flow

$$\partial_t f = -\frac{\|f\|^8}{2}(\Delta H + Q(A^0)H)$$

and (12.5) we infer, since $\sup_{0 \leq t < t_0} \|f\|_{L_\mu^\infty(\Sigma)} \leq 2R$, that for all $m \geq 0$

$$\sup_{0 \leq t < t_0} \|\partial^m f\|_{L_\mu^\infty(\Sigma)}, \sup_{0 \leq t < t_0} \|\partial^m \partial_t f\|_{L_\mu^\infty(\Sigma)} < \infty.$$

Therefore $f(t) \rightarrow: f(t_0)$ in $C^m(\Sigma, \mathbb{R}^n)$ as $t \nearrow t_0$ for all $m \geq 0$.

We conclude by what was already proven above, see the first point,

$$g(t_0) \leftarrow g(t) = g_{f(t)} \rightarrow g_{f(t_0)} \text{ uniformly.}$$

Thus $g_{f(t_0)}$ is a metric and hence $f(t_0) : \Sigma \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^n$ a smooth immersion. If $f(t_0) : \Sigma \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^n \setminus \{\mathbf{0}\}$, we may extend the inverse Willmore flow by short time existence, what shows, that $t_0 = T$ could not have been the maximal time of lifespan of f . This contradicts the maximality of T .

Consequently it remains to show, that $f(t_0) : \Sigma \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^n \setminus \{\mathbf{0}\}$.

Otherwise there exists by continuity $\sigma \in \Sigma$, such that

$$f(\sigma, t) \rightarrow \mathbf{0} \text{ as } t \nearrow t_0.$$

We choose a sequence $\tau_n \nearrow t_0$ satisfying

$$0 \leftarrow \|f(\sigma, \tau_n)\| \geq \|f(\sigma, t)\| \text{ for all } \tau_n \leq t < t_0.$$

By the evolution equation (3.2) it follows for $\tau_n \leq t < t_0$

$$\begin{aligned} \|f(\sigma, t) - f(\sigma, \tau_n)\| &\leq \int_{\tau_n}^t \left[\frac{\|f\|^8}{2} (|\Delta H| + |Q(A^0)H|) \right] (\sigma, s) ds \\ &\leq c \|f(\sigma, \tau_n)\|^8 \int_{\tau_n}^{t_0} (|\nabla^2 A| + |A|^3) (\sigma, s) ds. \end{aligned}$$

Letting $t \nearrow t_0$ we conclude

$$\infty \leftarrow \|f(\sigma, \tau_n)\|^{-7} \leq \int_{\tau_n}^{t_0} (|\nabla^2 A| + |A|^3) (\sigma, s) ds.$$

This shows in contradiction to (12.2)

$$\sup_{0 \leq t < t_0} (\|\nabla^2 A\|_{L_\mu^\infty(\Sigma)} + \|A\|_{L_\mu^\infty(\Sigma)}) = \infty.$$

The additional estimates in theorem 12.2 follow from $T > t_0 = \min(\lambda, t_b)$ recalling the definitions of t_b and t_0 taking $k(n) := 3\Gamma(n)$. \square

Proof of theorem 1.1. Rescaling we may assume $\rho = 1$. Let $x \in \mathbb{R}^n$. Using a suitable cut-off function and integration by parts one obtains

$$\int_{B_1(x)} |\nabla A|^2 d\mu \leq c \int_{B_2(x)} |A|^2 d\mu + c \int_{B_2(x)} |\nabla^2 A|^2 d\mu$$

for some constant $c = c(n) > 0$.

Covering $B_2(x) \subseteq \bigcup_{i \in \Gamma(n)} B_1(x_i)$ we obtain passing to the suprema

$$\sup_{x \in \mathbb{R}^n} \int_{B_1(x)} |\nabla A|^2 d\mu \leq c \sup_{x \in \mathbb{R}^n} \int_{B_1(x)} |A|^2 d\mu + c \sup_{x \in \mathbb{R}^n} \int_{B_1(x)} |\nabla^2 A|^2 d\mu.$$

Apply theorem 12.2 with $\alpha_2 = \alpha$, $\alpha_1 = c\delta + c\alpha_2$, $\rho = \frac{1}{2}$. \square

Proof of theorem 1.2. The proof is, due to the stronger assumptions made, a simpler version of the one of theorem 12.2. Rescaling we may assume $\rho = 1$. Again we take $\delta := \frac{\varepsilon}{3\Gamma}$ and have for some $\Gamma = \Gamma(n) > 0$ and arbitrary $\lambda > 0$

$$\varepsilon(t) := \sup_{x \in \mathbb{R}^n} \int_{B_2(x)} |A|^2 d\mu \leq \Gamma \sup_{x \in \mathbb{R}^n} \int_{B_1(x)} |A|^2 d\mu,$$

$$t_0 := \sup\{0 \leq t < \min(T, \lambda) \mid \varepsilon(\tau) \leq 3\Gamma\delta \text{ for all } 0 \leq \tau < t\} > 0.$$

Taking $\lambda := \frac{c(n)}{R^8 + R^4}$ as in the proof of theorem 12.2 we derive analogously

$$t_0 = \min\left(T, \frac{c(n)}{R^8 + R^4}\right),$$

since by assumption

$$\sup_{0 \leq t < \min\{T, \frac{c(n)}{R^8 + R^4}\}} \|f\|_{L_\mu^\infty(\Sigma)} \leq R.$$

If $t_0 = \frac{c(n)}{R^8 + R^4}$, then $T > c(n) \frac{1}{R^8 + R^4}$, which is the required result.

If $t_0 = T$, then we have

$$\begin{aligned} t_0 &\leq \frac{c(n)}{R^8 + R^4}, \\ \sup_{0 \leq t < t_0, x \in \mathbb{R}^n} \int_{B_2(x)} |A|^2 d\mu &\leq \varepsilon, \\ \sup_{0 \leq t < t_0} \|f\|_{L_\mu^\infty(\Sigma)} &\leq 2R. \end{aligned}$$

and the contradiction follows as in the case $t_0 = T$ in the proof of 12.2. Clearly we may choose $k(n) = 3\Gamma(n)$. \square

13 Appendix

Lemma 13.1. (*Gronwall's inequality*)

Let $u, \alpha \in C^0([0, T], \mathbb{R})$ and $\beta \in C^0([0, T], \mathbb{R}_{\geq 0})$. Then we have

$$u(t) \leq \alpha(t) + \int_0^t \beta(s)u(s) ds \implies u(t) \leq \alpha(t) + \int_0^t \alpha(s)\beta(s)e^{\int_s^t \beta(\sigma) d\sigma} ds.$$

Proof. Consider $y(t) := e^{-\int_0^t \beta(\sigma) d\sigma} \int_0^t \beta(s)u(s) ds$. By assumption

$$\begin{aligned} y'(t) &= -\beta(t)e^{-\int_0^t \beta(\sigma) d\sigma} \int_0^t \beta(s)u(s) ds + \beta(t)u(t)e^{-\int_0^t \beta(\sigma) d\sigma} \\ &= [u(t) - \int_0^t \beta(s)u(s) ds] \beta(t)e^{-\int_0^t \beta(\sigma) d\sigma} \leq \alpha(t)\beta(t)e^{-\int_0^t \beta(\sigma) d\sigma}. \end{aligned}$$

Hence by integration

$$e^{-\int_0^t \beta(\sigma) d\sigma} \int_0^t \beta(s)u(s) ds = y(t) - y(0) \leq \int_0^t \alpha(s)\beta(s)e^{-\int_0^s \beta(\sigma) d\sigma} ds,$$

what proves the claim by multiplicating both sides with $e^{\int_0^t \beta(\sigma) d\sigma}$. \square

Let in the following $f : \Sigma \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^n$ be a smooth immersion.

Lemma 13.2. For $i \geq 1$ we have

$$\begin{aligned} \nabla^i \|f\|^2 &= \sum_{2j+k=i-1} \langle f, \nabla f \rangle * P_{2j}^k(A) + \sum_{2n+m=i-2} \langle \nabla f, \nabla f \rangle * P_{2n}^m(A) \\ &\quad + \sum_{l+2q+p=i-2} \langle f, \nabla^l A \rangle * P_{2q}^p(A). \end{aligned}$$

Proof. The claim holds obviously true for $i = 1$. Inductively

$$\begin{aligned} \nabla^{i+1} \|f\|^2 &= \nabla \nabla^i \|f\|^2 \\ &= \sum_{2j+k=i-1} [\langle \nabla f, \nabla f \rangle * P_{2j}^k(A) + \langle f, A \rangle * P_{2j}^k(A) + \langle f, \nabla f \rangle * P_{2j}^{k+1}(A)] \\ &\quad + \sum_{2n+m=i-2} [\nabla \langle \nabla f, \nabla f \rangle * P_{2n}^m(A) + \langle \nabla f, \nabla f \rangle * P_{2n}^{m+1}(A)] \\ &\quad + \sum_{l+2q+p=i-2} [\langle \nabla f, \nabla^l A \rangle * P_{2q}^p(A) + \langle f, \partial^T \nabla^l A + \nabla^{l+1} A \rangle * P_{2q+1}^p(A) \\ &\quad \quad \quad + \langle f, \nabla^l A \rangle * P_{2q}^{p+1}(A)], \end{aligned}$$

where $\partial^2 f = A + \Gamma \partial f$ was used.

Clearly $\nabla \langle \nabla f, \nabla f \rangle = \nabla g = 0$ and $\langle \nabla f, \nabla^l A \rangle = 0$. Hence

$$\begin{aligned} \nabla^{i+1} \|f\|^2 &= \sum_{2j+k=i} \langle f, \nabla f \rangle * P_{2j}^k(A) + \sum_{2n+m=i-1} \langle \nabla f, \nabla f \rangle * P_{2n}^m(A) \\ &\quad + \sum_{l+2q+p=i-1} \langle f, \nabla^l A \rangle * P_{2q}^p(A) + \sum_{l+2q+p=i-2} \langle f, \partial^T \nabla^l A \rangle * P_{2q}^p(A). \end{aligned}$$

We have

$$\begin{aligned} \langle f, \partial_k^T \nabla^l A \rangle &= -\langle \partial_k f^T, \nabla^l A \rangle = -\langle \partial_k (g^{n,m} \langle f, \partial_n f \rangle \partial_m f), \nabla^l A \rangle \\ &= -g^{n,m} \langle f, \partial_n f \rangle \langle \partial_k \partial_m f, \nabla^l A \rangle = -g^{n,m} \langle f, \partial_n f \rangle \langle A_{k,m}, \nabla^l A \rangle \\ &= \langle f, \nabla f \rangle * P_2^l(A) \end{aligned}$$

and therefore

$$\begin{aligned} \sum_{l+2q+p=i-2} \langle f, \partial^T \nabla^l A \rangle * P_{2q}^p(A) &= \sum_{l+2q+p=i-2} \langle f, \nabla f \rangle * P_{2q+2}^{p+l}(A) \\ &= \sum_{2j+k=i} \langle f, \nabla f \rangle * P_{2j}^k(A). \end{aligned}$$

□

Let $P_k^l(|\nabla^l A|)$ denote any term of the type $\prod_{i=1}^k |\nabla^{l_i} A|$ with $\sum_{i=1}^k l_i = l$, where we freely use $k = 0 \implies l = 0$ and define $P_0^0(|\nabla^l A|) = 1$.

Corollary 13.3. *For $i \geq 1$ we have*

$$|\nabla^i \|f\|^2| \leq \|f\| \sum_{l+k=i-1} P_k^l(|\nabla^l A|) + \sum_{2n+m=i-2} P_{2n}^m(|\nabla^l A|).$$

Proof. Clearly $|\nabla f|^2 = g^{i,j} \langle \partial_i f, \partial_j f \rangle = g^{i,j} g_{i,j} = \delta_i^i = \dim(\Sigma)$ and

$$\sum_{l+2q+p=i-2} \langle f, \nabla^l A \rangle * P_{2q}^p(A) = \sum_{l+2q+p=i-2} f * P_{2q+1}^{p+l}(A) = \sum_{l+k=i-1} f * P_k^l(A).$$

□

From this one obtains

Corollary 13.4. *We have for $i \geq 1$*

$$\begin{aligned}
|\nabla^i \|f\|^8| &\leq \sum_{m=1}^8 \|f\|^{8-m} \sum_{l+k=i-m} P_k^l(|\nabla^i A|) \\
&\leq c(i) \|f\|^7 [|\nabla^{i-2} A| + |\nabla^{i-3} A| |A| + |\nabla^{i-4} A| (|\nabla A| + |A|^2) + \dots] \\
&\quad + \|f\|^6 [|\nabla^{i-3} A| + |\nabla^{i-4} A| |A| + \dots] \\
&\quad + \|f\|^5 [|\nabla^{i-4} A| + \dots] \\
&\quad + \dots,
\end{aligned}$$

where we freely use $k = 0 \implies l = 0$ and define $P_0^0(|\nabla^i A|) = 1$.

We calculate the scaling behaviour of some geometric objects.

Lemma 13.5. *Let $f : \Sigma \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^n$ be a smooth immersion, $d := \dim(\Sigma)$.*

1. $g_{\rho f} = \rho^2 g_f$ and $g_{\rho f}^- = \rho^{-2} g_f^-$ for the metric,
2. $\Gamma_{\rho f} = \Gamma_f$ for the Christoffel symbols,
3. $d\mu_{\rho f} = \rho^d d\mu_f$ for the area measure,
4. $|\nabla_{\rho f}^m A_{\rho f}|_{g_{\rho f}}^2 = \rho^{-2(m+1)} |\nabla_f^m A_f|_{g_f}^2$,
5. $\sum_{(i,j,k) \in I(m), j < m+4} \nabla_{\rho f}^i \|\rho f\|^8 * P_k^j(A_{\rho f}) * \nabla_{\rho f}^m A_{\rho f}$
 $= \rho^{-2(m-1)} \sum_{(i,j,k) \in I(m), j < m+4} \nabla_f^i \|f\|^8 * P_k^j(A_f) * \nabla_f^m A_f$.

Proof. (1) is clear, (2) follows from (1) and

$$\Gamma_{i,j}^k = \frac{1}{2} g^{k,m} (\partial_i g_{j,m} + \partial_j g_{i,m} - \partial_m g_{i,j}).$$

(3) follows from

$$J(\rho f) = \sqrt{\det(d(\rho f)^T \circ d(\rho f))} = \sqrt{\det(\rho^2 df^T df)} = \rho^d Jf.$$

To check (4) we derive $\nabla_{\rho f}^m A_{\rho f} = \rho \nabla_f^m A_f$ by $\nabla_{\rho f} = \nabla_f$, the scaling invariance of the covariant derivative and a simple induction argument. Hence

$$\begin{aligned}
& |\nabla_{\rho f}^m A_{\rho f}|_{g_{\rho f}}^2 \\
&= \sum_{i_1, \dots, i_{m+2} \in \{1, 2\}} \langle (\nabla_{\rho f}^m A_{\rho f})(e_{i_1}^{\rho f}, \dots, e_{i_{m+2}}^{\rho f}), (\nabla_{\rho f}^m A_{\rho f})(e_{i_1}^{\rho f}, \dots, e_{i_{m+2}}^{\rho f}) \rangle \\
&= g_{\rho f}^{i_1, i'_1} \dots g_{\rho f}^{i_{m+2}, i'_{m+2}} \langle (\nabla_{\rho f}^m A_{\rho f})(\partial_{i_1}, \dots, \partial_{i_{m+2}}), (\nabla_{\rho f}^m A_{\rho f})(\partial_{i'_1}, \dots, \partial_{i'_{m+2}}) \rangle \\
&= \rho^{-2(m+2)+2} g_f^{i_1, i'_1} \dots g_f^{i_{m+2}, i'_{m+2}} \\
&\quad \langle (\nabla_f^m A_f)(\partial_{i_1}, \dots, \partial_{i_{m+1}}), (\nabla_f^m A_f)(\partial_{i'_1}, \dots, \partial_{i'_{m+1}}) \rangle \\
&= \rho^{-2(m+1)} |\nabla_f^m A_f|_{g_f}^2.
\end{aligned}$$

Likewise we obtain for $(i, j, k) \in I(m)$ recalling (4.6),

$$\begin{aligned}
& \nabla_{\rho f}^i \|\rho f\|^8 * P_k^j (A_{\rho f}) * \nabla_{\rho f}^m A_{\rho f} \\
&= \nabla_{\rho f}^i \|\rho f\|^8 * \nabla_{\rho f}^{n_1} A_{\rho f} * \dots * \nabla_{\rho f}^{n_k} A_{\rho f} * \nabla_{\rho f}^m A_{\rho f} \\
&= \rho^{-i} \nabla_f^i \rho^8 \|f\|^8 * \rho^{-(n_1+1)} \nabla_f^{n_1} A_f * \dots \\
&\quad \dots * \rho^{-(n_k+1)} \nabla_f^{n_k} A_f * \rho^{-(m+1)} \nabla_f^m A_f \\
&= \rho^{-i+8-(n_1+1)-\dots-(n_k+1)-(m+1)} \nabla_f^i \|f\|^8 * P_k^j (A_f) * \nabla_f^m A_f \\
&= \rho^{-2(m-1)} \nabla_f^i \|f\|^8 * 2P_k^j (A_f) * \nabla_f^m A_f,
\end{aligned}$$

since $n_1 + \dots + n_k = j$, $i + j + k = m + 5$. This proves (5). \square

The Willmore functional is invariant under inversion for closed surfaces.

Proposition 13.6. *Let $f \in C^2(\Sigma, \mathbb{R}^n \setminus \{0\})$ be a closed immersed surface, $I : \mathbb{R}^n \setminus \{0\} \longrightarrow \mathbb{R}^n \setminus \{0\} : x \mapsto \frac{x}{\|x\|^2}$. Then we have*

$$W(f) := \frac{1}{4} \int_{\Sigma} |H_f|^2 d\mu_f = \frac{1}{4} \int_{\Sigma} |H_{I_{\sharp} f}|^2 d\mu_{I_{\sharp} f} = W(I_{\sharp} f),$$

where $I_{\sharp} f(x) := I(f(x))$ for $x \in \Sigma$.

Proof. For the metric we have

$$\begin{aligned}
g_{i,j}^{I_{\sharp} f} &= \langle \partial_i \frac{f}{\|f\|^2}, \partial_j \frac{f}{\|f\|^2} \rangle = \langle \frac{\partial_i f}{\|f\|^2} - 2 \frac{\langle \partial_i f, f \rangle}{\|f\|^4} f, \frac{\partial_j f}{\|f\|^2} - 2 \frac{\langle \partial_j f, f \rangle}{\|f\|^4} f \rangle \\
&= \frac{1}{\|f\|^4} g_{i,j}^f,
\end{aligned}$$

hence $g_{I_{\sharp}f}^{i,j} = \|f\|^4 g_f^{i,j}$. To calculate the mean curvature

$$H_{I_{\sharp}f} = g_{I_{\sharp}f}^{i,j} A_{i,j}^{I_{\sharp}f}, \quad A_{i,j}^{I_{\sharp}f} = \partial_i^{\perp I_{\sharp}f} \partial_j I_{\sharp}f = \partial_i \partial_j I_{\sharp}f - P^{T_{I_{\sharp}f}}(\partial_i \partial_j I_{\sharp}f)$$

we derive

$$\begin{aligned} \partial_i \partial_j I_{\sharp}f &= \partial_i \left(\frac{\partial_j f}{\|f\|^2} - 2 \frac{\langle \partial_j f, f \rangle}{\|f\|^4} f \right) \\ &= \frac{\partial_i \partial_j f}{\|f\|^2} - 2 \frac{\langle \partial_i f, f \rangle}{\|f\|^4} \partial_j f - 2 \frac{\langle \partial_j f, f \rangle}{\|f\|^4} \partial_i f \\ &\quad - 2 \frac{\langle \partial_i \partial_j f, f \rangle}{\|f\|^4} f - 2 \frac{\langle \partial_i f, \partial_j f \rangle}{\|f\|^4} f + 8 \frac{\langle \partial_i f, f \rangle \langle \partial_j f, f \rangle}{\|f\|^6} f, \end{aligned}$$

and

$$\begin{aligned} P^{T_{I_{\sharp}f}}(\partial_i \partial_j I_{\sharp}f) &= g_{I_{\sharp}f}^{k,l} \langle \partial_i \partial_j I_{\sharp}f, \partial_k \frac{f}{\|f\|^2} \rangle \partial_l \frac{f}{\|f\|^2} \\ &= \|f\|^4 g_f^{k,l} \langle \partial_i \partial_j I_{\sharp}f, \frac{\partial_k f}{\|f\|^2} - 2 \frac{\langle \partial_k f, f \rangle}{\|f\|^4} f \rangle \left(\frac{\partial_l f}{\|f\|^2} - 2 \frac{\langle \partial_l f, f \rangle}{\|f\|^4} f \right) \\ &= g_f^{k,l} \langle \partial_i \partial_j I_{\sharp}f, \partial_k f \rangle \partial_l f \\ &\quad - \frac{2}{\|f\|^2} g_f^{k,l} \langle \partial_i \partial_j I_{\sharp}f, \partial_k f \rangle \langle \partial_l f, f \rangle f \\ &\quad - \frac{2}{\|f\|^2} g_f^{k,l} \langle \partial_i \partial_j I_{\sharp}f, f \rangle \langle \partial_k f, f \rangle \partial_l f \\ &\quad + \frac{4}{\|f\|^4} g_f^{k,l} \langle \partial_i \partial_j I_{\sharp}f, f \rangle \langle \partial_k f, f \rangle \langle \partial_l f, f \rangle f. \end{aligned}$$

For the several summands of the mean curvature we obtain

1.

$$g_{I_{\sharp}f}^{i,j} \partial_i \partial_j I_{\sharp}f = \|f\|^2 g_f^{i,j} \partial_i \partial_j f - 4 f^{T_f} - 2 \langle g_f^{i,j} \partial_i \partial_j f, f \rangle f - 4 f + 8 \frac{\|f^{T_f}\|^2}{\|f\|^2} f,$$

2.

$$\begin{aligned} g_{I_{\sharp}f}^{i,j} g_f^{k,l} \langle \partial_i \partial_j I_{\sharp}f, \partial_k f \rangle \partial_l f &= P^{T_f}(\|f\|^2 g_f^{i,j} \partial_i \partial_j f - 4 f^{T_f} - 2 \langle g_f^{i,j} \partial_i \partial_j f, f \rangle f - 4 f + 8 \frac{\|f^{T_f}\|^2}{\|f\|^2} f) \\ &= \|f\|^2 g_f^{i,j} \partial_i^{T_f} \partial_j f - 8 f^{T_f} - 2 \langle g_f^{i,j} \partial_i \partial_j f, f \rangle f^{T_f} + 8 \frac{\|f^{T_f}\|^2}{\|f\|^2} f^{T_f}, \end{aligned}$$

3.

$$\begin{aligned}
& -\frac{2}{\|f\|^2}g_{I_{\sharp}f}^{i,j}g_f^{k,l}\langle\partial_i\partial_jI_{\sharp}f,\partial_kf\rangle\langle\partial_lf,f\rangle f \\
& = -\frac{2}{\|f\|^2}\langle\|f\|^2g_f^{i,j}\partial_i\partial_jf-4f^{T_f} \\
& \quad -2\langle g_f^{i,j}\partial_i\partial_jf,f\rangle f-4f+8\frac{\|f^{T_f}\|^2}{\|f\|^2}f,f^{T_f}\rangle f \\
& = -2\langle g_f^{i,j}\partial_i\partial_jf,f^{T_f}\rangle f+4\frac{\|f^{T_f}\|^2}{\|f\|^2}\langle g_f^{i,j}\partial_i\partial_jf,f\rangle f \\
& \quad +16\frac{\|f^{T_f}\|^2}{\|f\|^2}f-16\frac{\|f^{T_f}\|^4}{\|f\|^4}f,
\end{aligned}$$

4.

$$\begin{aligned}
& -\frac{2}{\|f\|^2}g_{I_{\sharp}f}^{i,j}g_f^{k,l}\langle\partial_i\partial_jI_{\sharp}f,f\rangle\langle\partial_kf,f\rangle\partial_lf \\
& = -\frac{2}{\|f\|^2}\langle\|f\|^2g_f^{i,j}\partial_i\partial_jf-4f^{T_f} \\
& \quad -2\langle g_f^{i,j}\partial_i\partial_jf,f\rangle f-4f+8\frac{\|f^{T_f}\|^2}{\|f\|^2}f,f\rangle f^{T_f} \\
& = 2\langle g_f^{i,j}\partial_i\partial_jf,f\rangle f^{T_f}+8\frac{\|f^{T_f}\|^2}{\|f\|^2}f^{T_f}+8f^{T_f}-16\frac{\|f^{T_f}\|^2}{\|f\|^2}f^{T_f},
\end{aligned}$$

5.

$$\begin{aligned}
& \frac{4}{\|f\|^4}g_{I_{\sharp}f}^{i,j}g_f^{k,l}\langle\partial_i\partial_jI_{\sharp}f,f\rangle\langle\partial_kf,f\rangle\langle\partial_lf,f\rangle f \\
& = \frac{4}{\|f\|^4}\langle\|f\|^2g_f^{i,j}\partial_i\partial_jf-4f^{T_f} \\
& \quad -2\langle g_f^{i,j}\partial_i\partial_jf,f\rangle f-4f+8\frac{\|f^{T_f}\|^2}{\|f\|^2}f,f\rangle\|f^{T_f}\|^2f \\
& = -4\frac{\|f^{T_f}\|^2}{\|f\|^2}\langle g_f^{i,j}\partial_i\partial_jf,f\rangle f+16\frac{\|f^{T_f}\|^4}{\|f\|^4}f-16\frac{\|f^{T_f}\|^2}{\|f\|^2}f.
\end{aligned}$$

Collecting terms we conclude

$$\begin{aligned}
H_{I_{\sharp}f} &= g_{I_{\sharp}f}^{i,j} A_{i,j}^{I_{\sharp}f} = g_{I_{\sharp}f}^{i,j} \partial_i \partial_j I_{\sharp}f - g_{I_{\sharp}f}^{i,j} P^{T_{I_{\sharp}f}} (\partial_i \partial_j I_{\sharp}f) \\
&= \|f\|^2 g_f^{i,j} \partial_i \partial_j f - 4f^{T_f} - 2\langle g_f^{i,j} \partial_i \partial_j f, f \rangle f - 4f + 8 \frac{\|f^{T_f}\|^2}{\|f\|^2} f \\
&\quad - (\|f\|^2 g_f^{i,j} \partial_i^{T_f} \partial_j f - 8f^{T_f} - 2\langle g_f^{i,j} \partial_i \partial_j f, f \rangle f^{T_f} + 8 \frac{\|f^{T_f}\|^2}{\|f\|^2} f^{T_f}) \\
&\quad - (-2\langle g_f^{i,j} \partial_i \partial_j f, f^{T_f} \rangle f + 4 \frac{\|f^{T_f}\|^2}{\|f\|^2} \langle g_f^{i,j} \partial_i \partial_j f, f \rangle f \\
&\quad \quad + 16 \frac{\|f^{T_f}\|^2}{\|f\|^2} f - 16 \frac{\|f^{T_f}\|^4}{\|f\|^4} f) \\
&\quad - (2\langle g_f^{i,j} \partial_i \partial_j f, f \rangle f^{T_f} + 8 \frac{\|f^{T_f}\|^2}{\|f\|^2} f^{T_f} + 8f^{T_f} - 16 \frac{\|f^{T_f}\|^2}{\|f\|^2} f^{T_f}) \\
&\quad - (-4 \frac{\|f^{T_f}\|^2}{\|f\|^2} \langle g_f^{i,j} \partial_i \partial_j f, f \rangle f + 16 \frac{\|f^{T_f}\|^4}{\|f\|^4} f - 16 \frac{\|f^{T_f}\|^2}{\|f\|^2} f) \\
&= \|f\|^2 H_f - 2\langle g_f^{i,j} \partial_i \partial_j f, f^{\perp_f} \rangle f - 4f^{T_f} - 4f + 8 \frac{\|f^{T_f}\|^2}{\|f\|^2} f \\
&= \|f\|^2 H_f - 2\langle H_f, f \rangle f - 4f^{T_f} - 4f + 8 \frac{\|f^{T_f}\|^2}{\|f\|^2} f.
\end{aligned}$$

Hence we obtain for the squared absolute value

$$\begin{aligned}
|H_{I_{\sharp}f}|^2 &= \|f\|^4 |H_f|^2 - 2\|f\|^2 \langle H_f, f \rangle^2 - 4\|f\|^2 \langle H_f, f \rangle + 8\|f^{T_f}\|^2 \langle H_f, f \rangle \\
&\quad - 2\|f\|^2 \langle H_f, f \rangle^2 + 4\|f\|^2 \langle H_f, f \rangle^2 + 8\|f^{T_f}\|^2 \langle H_f, f \rangle \\
&\quad + 8\|f\|^2 \langle H_f, f \rangle - 16\|f^{T_f}\|^2 \langle H_f, f \rangle \\
&\quad + 8\|f^{T_f}\|^2 \langle H_f, f \rangle + 16\|f^{T_f}\|^2 + 16\|f^{T_f}\|^2 - 32 \frac{\|f^{T_f}\|^4}{\|f\|^2} \\
&\quad - 4\|f\|^2 \langle H_f, f \rangle + 8\|f\|^2 \langle H_f, f \rangle + 16\|f^{T_f}\|^2 + 16\|f\|^2 - 32\|f^{T_f}\|^2 \\
&\quad + 8\|f^{T_f}\|^2 \langle H_f, f \rangle - 16\|f^{T_f}\|^2 \langle H_f, f \rangle - 32 \frac{\|f^{T_f}\|^4}{\|f\|^2} \\
&\quad - 32\|f^{T_f}\|^2 + 64 \frac{\|f^{T_f}\|^4}{\|f\|^2} \\
&= \|f\|^4 |H_f|^2 + 8\|f\|^2 \langle H_f, f \rangle - 16\|f^{T_f}\|^2 + 16\|f\|^2 \\
&= \|f\|^2 H_f + 4f^{\perp_f} |^2.
\end{aligned}$$

By (3.1) we have

$$\begin{aligned}\int_{\Sigma} |H_{I_f}|^2 d\mu_{I_f} &= \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^{-4} |\|f\|^2 H_f + 4f^{\perp_f}|^2 d\mu_f \\ &= \int_{\Sigma} |H_f|^2 d\mu_f + 8 \int_{\Sigma} \frac{\langle H_f, f \rangle}{\|f\|^2} d\mu_f + 16 \int_{\Sigma} \frac{|f^{\perp_f}|^2}{\|f\|^4} d\mu_f\end{aligned}$$

and

$$\begin{aligned}0 &= \int_{\Sigma} g_f^{i,j} \nabla_i (\|f\|^{-2} \langle \partial_j f, f \rangle) d\mu_f \\ &= -2 \int_{\Sigma} g_f^{i,j} \frac{\langle \partial_i f, f \rangle \langle \partial_j f, f \rangle}{\|f\|^4} d\mu_f + \int_{\Sigma} g_f^{i,j} \frac{\langle \partial_i \partial_j f, f \rangle}{\|f\|^2} d\mu_f \\ &\quad + \int_{\Sigma} g_f^{i,j} \frac{\langle \partial_i f, \partial_j f \rangle}{\|f\|^2} d\mu_f - \int_{\Sigma} g_f^{i,j} \Gamma_{i,j}^k \frac{\langle \partial_k f, f \rangle}{\|f\|^2} d\mu_f \\ &= -2 \int_{\Sigma} \frac{\|f^{T_f}\|^2}{\|f\|^4} d\mu_f + 2 \int_{\Sigma} \frac{1}{\|f\|^2} d\mu_f + \int_{\Sigma} g_f^{i,j} \frac{\langle \partial_i \partial_j f - \Gamma_{i,j}^k \partial_k f, f \rangle}{\|f\|^2} d\mu_f \\ &= 2 \int_{\Sigma} \frac{|f^{\perp_f}|^2}{\|f\|^4} d\mu_f + \int_{\Sigma} \frac{\langle H_f, f \rangle}{\|f\|^2} d\mu_f,\end{aligned}$$

which concludes the proof. \square

Lemma 13.7. *Let $f : \Sigma \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^n$ be a smooth immersion.*

Then we have

$$(\Delta H + Q(A^0)H)_{\rho f} = \rho^{-3}(\Delta H + Q(A^0)H)_f.$$

Proof. From lemma 13.5 we infer

$$\begin{aligned}H_{\rho f} &= A_{\rho f}(e_i^{\rho f}, e_i^{\rho f}) = g_{\rho f}^{i,j} A_{\rho f}(\partial_i, \partial_j) = \rho^{-2} g_f^{i,j} \rho A_f(\partial_i, \partial_j) \\ &= \rho^{-1} H_f.\end{aligned}$$

Therefore the Laplace-Beltrami of the mean curvature becomes

$$\begin{aligned}(\Delta H)_{\rho f} &= \rho^{-1} \Delta_{\rho f}(H_f) = \rho^{-1} g_{\rho f}^{i,j} (\nabla_{\partial_i}^{\rho f} \nabla_{\partial_j}^{\rho f} H_f - \nabla_{\nabla_{\partial_i}^{\rho f} \partial_j}^{\rho f} H_f) \\ &= \rho^{-3} g_f^{i,j} (\nabla_{\partial_i}^f \nabla_{\partial_j}^f H_f - \nabla_{\nabla_{\partial_i}^f \partial_j}^f H_f) \\ &= \rho^{-3} (\Delta H)_f.\end{aligned}$$

Next we derive for $Q(A^0)$, cf (2.13),

$$\begin{aligned}(Q(A^0)H)_{\rho f} &= A_{\rho f}^0(e_i^{\rho f}, e_j^{\rho f}) \langle A_{\rho f}^0(e_i^{\rho f}, e_j^{\rho f}), H_{\rho f} \rangle \\ &= \rho^{-1} g_{\rho f}^{k,l} g_{\rho f}^{n,m} A_{\rho f}^0(\partial_k, \partial_n) \langle A_{\rho f}^0(\partial_l, \partial_m), H_f \rangle \\ &= \rho^{-5} g_f^{k,l} g_f^{n,m} A_f^0(\partial_k, \partial_n) \langle A_f^0(\partial_l, \partial_m), H_f \rangle.\end{aligned}$$

Since the tracefree part of the second fundamental form satisfies by (2.12)

$$\begin{aligned}A_{\rho f}^0(\partial_i, \partial_j) &= A_{\rho f}(\partial_i, \partial_j) - \frac{1}{2} g_{\rho f}(\partial_i, \partial_j) H_{\rho f} \\ &= \partial_i \partial_j(\rho f) - \rho_f \Gamma_{i,j}^k \partial_k(\rho f) - \frac{1}{2} \langle \partial_i(\rho f), \partial_j(\rho f) \rangle \rho^{-1} H_f \\ &= \rho(\partial_i \partial_j f - \Gamma_{i,j}^k \partial_k f - \frac{1}{2} g_f(\partial_i, \partial_j) H_f) \\ &= \rho A_f^0(\partial_i, \partial_j),\end{aligned}$$

we conclude

$$(Q(A^0)H)_{\rho f} = \rho^{-3} g_f^{k,l} g_f^{n,m} A_f^0(\partial_k, \partial_n) \langle A_f^0(\partial_l, \partial_m), H_f \rangle = \rho^{-3} (Q(A^0)H)_f.$$

□

We state two Sobolev-type inequalities.

Lemma 13.8. *Let $f : \Sigma \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^n$ be a smooth, immersed surface. Then we have for $u \in C_0^1(\Sigma)$*

$$\left(\int_{\Sigma} u^2 d\mu \right)^{\frac{1}{2}} \leq c \left(\int_{\Sigma} |\nabla u| d\mu + \int_{\Sigma} |H| |u| d\mu \right),$$

where $\mu = \mu_f$ and $c > 0$.

Proof. Cf. [2].

□

Lemma 13.9. *Let $f : \Sigma \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^n$ be a smooth, immersed surface. Furthermore*

$$2 < p \leq \infty, 0 \leq m \leq \infty \text{ and } 0 < \alpha \leq 1 \text{ with } \frac{1}{\alpha} = \left(\frac{1}{2} - \frac{1}{p} \right) m + 1.$$

Then we have for $u \in C_0^1(\Sigma)$

$$\|u\|_{L_{\mu}^{\infty}(\Sigma)} \leq c \|u\|_{L_{\mu}^m(\Sigma)}^{1-\alpha} (\|\nabla u\|_{L_{\mu}^p(\Sigma)} + \|Hu\|_{L_{\mu}^p(\Sigma)})^{\alpha},$$

where $c = c(n, m, p) > 0$.

Proof. Cf. Theorem 5.6 in [1].

□

We prove some localized interpolation inequalities.

Let $f : \Sigma \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^n$ be a smooth immersion, $d = \dim(\Sigma)$, Φ a l -linear form along f and $\gamma \in C_0^1(\Sigma)$ with $0 \leq \gamma \leq 1$, $\|\nabla \gamma\|_{L_\mu^\infty(\Sigma)} \leq \Lambda$.

Proposition 13.10. *Let $1 \leq p, q, r < \infty$, $\frac{1}{p} + \frac{1}{q} = \frac{1}{r}$, $\alpha + \beta = \eta + \theta = 1$. For*

$$k \in \{0, \mathbb{R}_{\geq \eta p, \theta q}\}, s \geq \alpha p, \beta q \text{ and } -\frac{s}{q} \leq u_1, u_2 \leq \frac{s}{p}, -\frac{k}{q} \leq v_1, v_2 \leq \frac{k}{p}$$

we have

$$\begin{aligned} & \left(\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^k |\nabla \Phi|^{2r} \gamma^s d\mu \right)^{\frac{1}{r}} \\ & \leq c k \left(\int_{[\gamma > 0]} \|f\|^{k-\eta p} |\Phi|^p \gamma^{s-u_1 p} d\mu \right)^{\frac{1}{p}} \left(\int_{[\gamma > 0]} \|f\|^{k-\theta q} |\nabla \Phi|^q \gamma^{s+u_1 q} d\mu \right)^{\frac{1}{q}} \\ & \quad + c \left(\int_{[\gamma > 0]} \|f\|^{k-v_2 p} |\Phi|^p \gamma^{s-u_2 p} d\mu \right)^{\frac{1}{p}} \left(\int_{[\gamma > 0]} \|f\|^{k+v_2 q} |\nabla^2 \Phi|^q \gamma^{s+u_2 q} d\mu \right)^{\frac{1}{q}} \\ & \quad + c s \Lambda \left(\int_{[\gamma > 0]} \|f\|^{k-v_1 p} |\Phi|^p \gamma^{s-\alpha p} d\mu \right)^{\frac{1}{p}} \left(\int_{[\gamma > 0]} \|f\|^{k+v_1 q} |\nabla \Phi|^q \gamma^{s-\beta q} d\mu \right)^{\frac{1}{q}}, \end{aligned}$$

where $0 \cdot \infty := 0$, $c = c(r, d)$ and $\|\nabla \gamma\|_{L_\mu^\infty(\Sigma)} \leq \Lambda$.

Proof. Let $k \geq \eta p, \theta q$. By integration by parts and Hölder's inequality

$$\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^k |\nabla \Phi|^{2r} \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \leq ck \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^{k-1} |\Phi| |\nabla \Phi|^{2r-1} \gamma^s d\mu + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^k |\Phi| |\nabla \Phi|^{2r-2} |\nabla^2 \Phi| \gamma^s d\mu \\
& \quad + cs\Lambda \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^k |\Phi| |\nabla \Phi|^{2r-1} \gamma^{s-1} d\mu \\
& = ck \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^{\frac{k}{p}-\eta} |\Phi| \gamma^{\frac{s}{p}-u_1} \|f\|^{k\frac{r-1}{r}} |\nabla \Phi|^{2r-2} \gamma^{s\frac{r-1}{r}} \|f\|^{\frac{k}{q}-\theta} |\nabla \Phi| \gamma^{\frac{s}{q}+u_1} d\mu \\
& \quad + c \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^{\frac{k}{p}-v_2} |\Phi| \gamma^{\frac{s}{p}-u_2} \|f\|^{k\frac{r-1}{r}} |\nabla \Phi|^{2r-2} \gamma^{s\frac{r-1}{r}} \|f\|^{\frac{k}{q}+v_2} |\nabla^2 \Phi| \gamma^{\frac{s}{q}+u_2} d\mu \\
& \quad + cs\Lambda \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^{\frac{k}{p}-v_1} |\Phi| \gamma^{\frac{s}{p}-\alpha} \|f\|^{k\frac{r-1}{r}} |\nabla \Phi|^{2r-2} \gamma^{s\frac{r-1}{r}} \|f\|^{\frac{k}{q}+v_1} |\nabla \Phi| \gamma^{\frac{s}{q}-\beta} d\mu \\
& \leq ck \left(\int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^{k-\eta p} |\Phi|^p \gamma^{s-u_1 p} d\mu \right)^{\frac{1}{p}} \\
& \quad \left(\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^k |\nabla \Phi|^{2r} \gamma^s d\mu \right)^{\frac{r-1}{r}} \left(\int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^{k-\theta q} |\nabla \Phi|^q \gamma^{s+u_1 q} d\mu \right)^{\frac{1}{q}} \\
& \quad + c \left(\int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^{k-v_2 p} |\Phi|^p \gamma^{s-u_2 p} d\mu \right)^{\frac{1}{p}} \\
& \quad \left(\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^k |\nabla \Phi|^{2r} \gamma^s d\mu \right)^{\frac{r-1}{r}} \left(\int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^{k+v_2 q} |\nabla^2 \Phi|^q \gamma^{s+u_2 q} d\mu \right)^{\frac{1}{q}} \\
& \quad + cs\Lambda \left(\int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^{k-v_1 p} |\Phi|^p \gamma^{s-\alpha p} d\mu \right)^{\frac{1}{p}} \\
& \quad \left(\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^k |\nabla \Phi|^{2r} \gamma^s d\mu \right)^{\frac{r-1}{r}} \left(\int_{[\gamma>0]} \|f\|^{k+v_1 q} |\nabla \Phi|^q \gamma^{s-\beta q} d\mu \right)^{\frac{1}{q}}.
\end{aligned}$$

The case $k = 0$ follows analogously. \square

Corollary 13.11. Let $s \geq p \geq 2$, $k \in \{0, \mathbb{R}_{\geq p}\}$, $-\frac{k}{p} \leq u \leq \frac{k}{p}$, $-\frac{s}{p} \leq v \leq \frac{s}{p}$. Then we have

$$\begin{aligned} & \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^k |\nabla \Phi|^p \gamma^s d\mu \\ & \leq \varepsilon \int_{[\gamma > 0]} \|f\|^{k+up} |\nabla^2 \Phi|^p \gamma^{s+vp} d\mu \\ & \quad + c(\varepsilon, d, p) \int_{[\gamma > 0]} [k^p \|f\|^{k-p} \gamma^s + \|f\|^{k-up} \gamma^{s-vp} + s^p \Lambda^p \|f\|^k \gamma^{s-p}] |\Phi|^p d\mu. \end{aligned}$$

Proof. Applying proposition 13.10 with

$$p = q = 2r, \alpha = \eta = 1, \beta = \theta = 0, u_1 = v_1 = 0$$

we obtain for $-\frac{k}{q} \leq u := v_2 \leq \frac{k}{p}$, $-\frac{s}{q} \leq v := u_2 \leq \frac{s}{p}$, since $s > 0$,

$$\begin{aligned} & \left(\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^k |\nabla \Phi|^p \gamma^s d\mu \right)^{\frac{2}{p}} \\ & \leq ck \left(\int_{[\gamma > 0]} \|f\|^{k-p} |\Phi|^p \gamma^s d\mu \right)^{\frac{1}{p}} \left(\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^k |\nabla \Phi|^p \gamma^s d\mu \right)^{\frac{1}{p}} \\ & \quad + c \left(\int_{[\gamma > 0]} \|f\|^{k-up} |\Phi|^p \gamma^{s-vp} d\mu \right)^{\frac{1}{p}} \left(\int_{[\gamma > 0]} \|f\|^{k+up} |\nabla^2 \Phi|^p \gamma^{s+vp} d\mu \right)^{\frac{1}{p}} \\ & \quad + cs\Lambda \left(\int_{[\gamma > 0]} \|f\|^k |\Phi|^p \gamma^{s-p} d\mu \right)^{\frac{1}{p}} \left(\int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^k |\nabla \Phi|^p \gamma^s d\mu \right)^{\frac{1}{p}}. \end{aligned}$$

Monotonicity and convexity of $t \rightarrow t^{\frac{p}{2}}$, $t \geq 0$, and Young's inequality yield

$$\begin{aligned} & \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^k |\nabla \Phi|^p \gamma^s d\mu \\ & \leq \varepsilon \int_{\Sigma} \|f\|^k |\nabla \Phi|^p \gamma^s d\mu + \varepsilon \int_{[\gamma > 0]} \|f\|^{k+up} |\nabla^2 \Phi|^p \gamma^{s+vp} d\mu \\ & \quad + c(\varepsilon, n, p) \int_{[\gamma > 0]} [k^p \|f\|^{k-p} \gamma^s + \|f\|^{k-up} \gamma^{s-vp} + \Lambda^p \|f\|^k \gamma^{s-p}] |\Phi|^p d\mu. \end{aligned}$$

Absorption and replacing $(1 - \varepsilon)^{-1} \varepsilon$ by ε prove the claim. \square

References

- [1] E. Kuwert and R. Schätzle, *Gradient flow for the Willmore Functional*, Comm. in Analysis and Geometry, 10(2), 307-339, 2002.
- [2] J.H. Michael and L.Simon, *Sobolev and Mean-Value Inequalities on Generalized Submanifolds*, Comm. in Pure and Applied Mathematics, 26, 361-379, 1973.
- [3] R. Hamilton, *Three-Manifolds with Positive Ricci Curvature*, Journal of Differential Geometry, 17, 255-306, 1982.